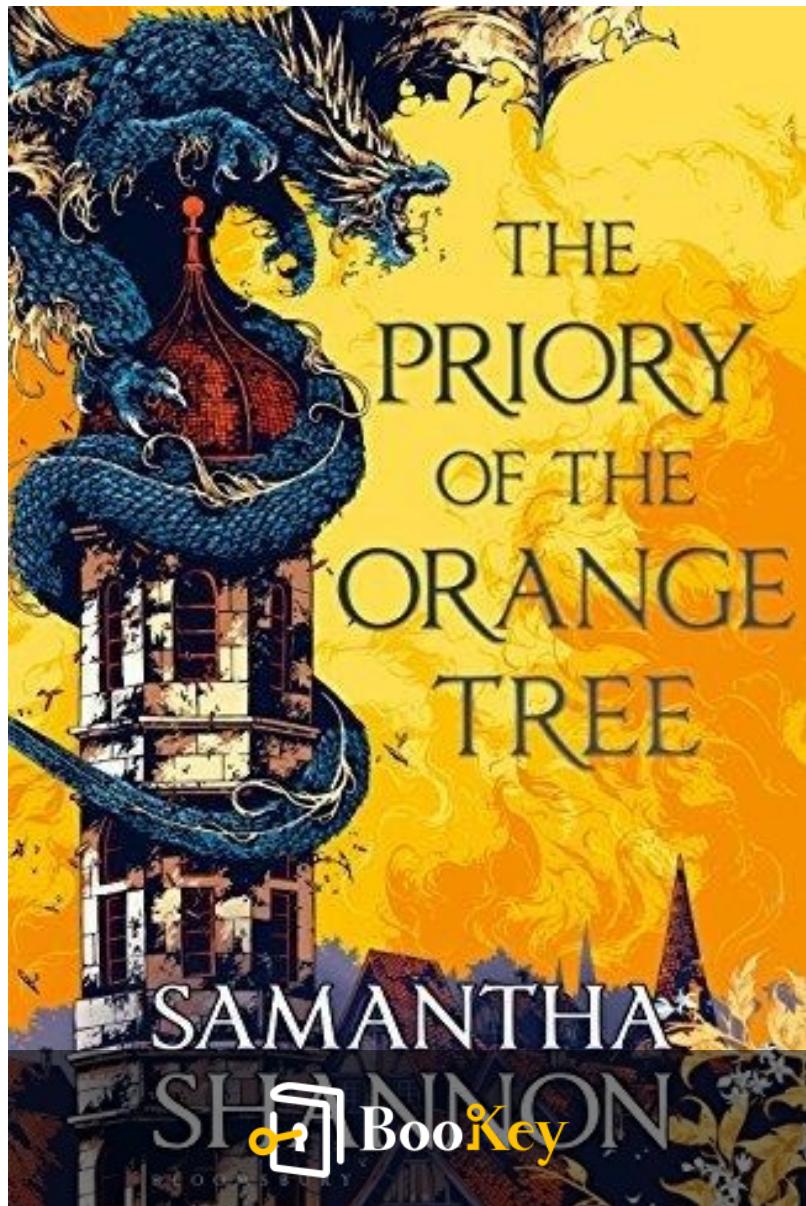


# The Priory of the Orange Tree PDF

Samantha Shannon



More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# The Priory of the Orange Tree

A Queendom's Last Hope Against an Ancient and  
Awakening Threat.

Written by Bookey

[Check more about The Priory of the Orange Tree](#)  
[Summary](#)

[Listen The Priory of the Orange Tree Audiobook](#)

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# About the book

In a realm torn apart by division and power struggles, the queendom of Inys faces a dire crisis: Queen Sabran the Ninth, heirless and vulnerable, must bear a daughter to secure her throne against an ancient threat that looms ever closer. Amid the court's intrigue, Ead Duryan, a lady-in-waiting with hidden allegiances to a clandestine society of mages, employs forbidden magic to safeguard the queen. Meanwhile, across treacherous waters, Tané's lifelong ambition to be a dragonrider is jeopardized by a pivotal choice. As tensions mount between the fractious East and West, dark forces awaken, threatening to engulf their world in chaos.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# About the author

Samantha Shannon is a bestselling author renowned for her contributions to the fantasy genre. Born in London in 1991, she studied English Language and Literature at St Anne's College, Oxford, where she focused on the poetry of Emily Dickinson and film criticism. At just 21, she debuted with *The Bone Season*, the first book in a successful seven-part series that garnered international acclaim. Her standalone novel, *The Priory of the Orange Tree*, was a finalist for the Lambda Literary Awards in 2020, while its prequel, *A Day of Fallen Night*, quickly became a #1 Sunday Times bestseller. Shannon is currently working on *The Dark Mirror*, the fifth installment of the *Bone Season* series.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Ad



Scan to Download  
Bookey App



# Try Bookey App to read 1000+ summary of world best books

Unlock 1000+ Titles, 80+ Topics

New titles added every week

Brand

Leadership & Collaboration

Time Management

Relationship & Communication

Business Strategy

Creativity

Public

Money & Investing

Know Yourself



Positive P

Entrepreneurship

World History

Parent-Child Communication

Self-care

Mind & Sp

## Insights of world best books

**THINKING,  
FAST AND SLOW**  
How we make decisions



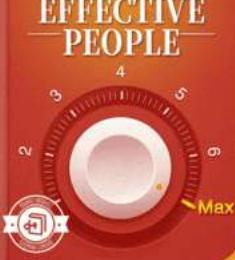
**THE 48 LAWS OF POWER**  
Mastering the art of power, to have the strength to confront complicated situations



**ATOMIC HABITS**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones



**THE 7 HABITS OF  
HIGHLY  
EFFECTIVE  
PEOPLE**



**HOW TO TALK  
TO ANYONE**  
Unlocking the Secrets of Effective Communication



Free Trial with Bookey



# Summary Content List

Chapter 1 : One

Chapter 2 : Two

Chapter 3 : Three

Chapter 4 : Four

Chapter 5 : Five

Chapter 6 : Six

Chapter 7 : Seven

Chapter 8 : Eight

Chapter 9 : Nine

Chapter 10 : Ten

Chapter 11 : Eleven

Chapter 12 : Twelve

Chapter 13 : Thirteen

Chapter 14 : Fourteen

Chapter 15 : Fifteen

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Chapter 16 : Sixteen

Chapter 17 : Seventeen

Chapter 18 : Eighteen

Chapter 19 : Nineteen

Chapter 20 : Twenty

Chapter 21 : Twenty-One

Chapter 22 : Twenty-Two

Chapter 23 : Twenty-Three

Chapter 24 : Twenty-Four

Chapter 25 : Twenty-Five

Chapter 26 : Twenty-Six

Chapter 27 : Twenty-Seven

Chapter 28 : Twenty-Eight

Chapter 29 : Twenty-Nine

Chapter 30 : Thirty

Chapter 31 : Thirty-One

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Chapter 32 : Thirty-Two

Chapter 33 : Thirty-Three

Chapter 34 : Thirty-Four

Chapter 35 : Thirty-Five

Chapter 36 : Thirty-Six

Chapter 37 : Thirty-Seven

Chapter 38 : Thirty-Eight

Chapter 39 : Thirty-Nine

Chapter 40 : Forty

Chapter 41 : Forty-One

Chapter 42 : Forty-Two

Chapter 43 : Forty-Three

Chapter 44 : Forty-Four

Chapter 45 : Forty-Five

Chapter 46 : Forty-Six

Chapter 47 : Forty-Seven

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Chapter 48 : Forty-Nine

Chapter 49 : Fifty

Chapter 50 : Fifty-One

Chapter 51 : Fifty-Two

Chapter 52 : Fifty-Three

Chapter 53 : Fifty-Four

Chapter 54 : Fifty-Five

Chapter 55 : Fifty-Six

Chapter 56 : Fifty-Seven

Chapter 57 : Fifty-Eight

Chapter 58 : Fifty-Nine

Chapter 59 : Sixty-One

Chapter 60 : Sixty-Two

Chapter 61 : Sixty-Three

Chapter 62 : Sixty-Four

Chapter 63 : Sixty-Five

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Chapter 64 : Sixty-Six

Chapter 65 : Sixty-Seven

Chapter 66 : Sixty-Eight

Chapter 67 : Sixty-Nine

Chapter 68 : Seventy

Chapter 69 : Seventy-One

Chapter 70 : Seventy-Two

Chapter 71 : Seventy-Three

Chapter 72 : Seventy-Four

Chapter 73 : Seventy-Five

Chapter 74 : Seventy-Six

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 1 Summary : One



Character	Summary
Tané	A young woman from Seiiki who encounters a mysterious outsider and faces a moral dilemma about helping him while risking her own future aspirations of becoming a rider.
Mysterious Outsider	Described as a “water ghost,” he is sunburnt and desperate, seeking help to meet the Warlord of Seiiki. Tané decides to help him despite the risks involved.
Niclays Roos	A reclusive doctor in Orisima tasked with sheltering Sulyard, a foreigner and squire from the queen’s household, raising tensions about the consequences of harboring an outlaw.
Sulyard	A young squire from Inys, he is a trespasser whose arrival causes concern and fear of punitive measures when sheltered by Niclays.
Thematic Elements	The chapter explores themes of duty, betrayal, and the conflict between personal desires and societal expectations, heightened by the arrival of a dragon.
Setting	The narrative takes place in Cape Hisan and Orisima, with a backdrop of political and magical complexities in the world of Seiiki.

## \*\*Chapter 1 Summary of "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In the opening chapter, we meet Tané, a young woman from the island of Seiiki, who encounters a mysterious outsider emerging from the sea. Described as resembling a “water ghost,” he is sunburnt and desperate, seeking help to meet the Warlord of Seiiki. Despite the eerie tales of sea spirits, Tané

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

quickly realizes he is just an outsider and grapples with a moral dilemma. She's in a period of seclusion before the significant Choosing Day, which places tremendous pressure on her because breaking rules could jeopardize her future as an apprentice rider.

Her heartbeat quickens as she realizes if she reports him, she'd expose her own crime of breaking seclusion, risking her chances at becoming a rider. Instead, she makes the bold decision to help him, wrapping cloth around his face to prevent the spread of potential sickness. She leads him through the bustling, sleepless city of Cape Hisan, while trying to keep him concealed from others. Her destination: an artificial island called Orisima, a trading post that's both a curiosity and a refuge she hopes will shield him from danger. Meanwhile, we are introduced to Niclays Roos, a reclusive doctor living in Orisima. He is surprised by a late-night visitor—a soaked and weary woman who unexpectedly delivers a dangerous task: shelter a young man from Inys, who is said to be a trespasser. Tensions rise when Niclays realizes the newcomer is indeed a foreigner, Sulyard, a young squire from the queen's household, amidst fears of the punitive consequences for harboring an outlaw.

As the chapter unfolds, the narrative delves into the themes of duty, the fear of betrayal, and the struggle between

[More Free Books on Bookey](#)



Scan to Download

personal desires and societal expectations. Tension escalates with the arrival of a dragon, a significant creature in Seiiki's lore, which brings an air of foreboding and curiosity to the community. The atmosphere is thick with tension as both Tané and Niclays navigate their secretive choices, setting the stage for the intertwining fates of these characters against the backdrop of a world rife with political and magical complexities.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** Navigating Moral Decisions Under Societal Pressure

**Example:** Imagine standing at a crossroads where your heart races, torn between your duty to your community and your instincts telling you to help someone in need. Just like Tané, you may feel the weight of expectation pressing down on you, especially when breaking a rule could mean jeopardizing your dreams. You might find yourself hiding a stranger from prying eyes while simultaneously grappling with the fear of what exposure might cost you. In that moment, you realize that sometimes the right choice is shrouded in risk and uncertainty, pushing you to the brink as you strive to balance your aspirations and moral compass.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The tension between duty and personal morality is a central theme in the narrative.

**Critical Interpretation:** Tané's choice to assist a stranger, risking her future and societal standing, raises questions about the morality of individual actions in the face of societal obligations. This conflict highlights the complexity of choices individuals face in oppressive systems while suggesting that the author's portrayal may glamorize rebellion without addressing potential consequences. Similar themes of individual versus society can be explored in literature such as 'The Handmaid's Tale' by Margaret Atwood, which presents a dystopian view of individual agency against societal norms.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 2 Summary : Two



## \*\*Summary of Chapter 2\*\*

In a tense night scene, we are introduced to Ead Duryan, a lady-in-waiting, who foils an assassination attempt on Queen Sabran of Inys. A masked intruder sneaks into the Queen's private chamber, waiting for the right moment to strike. Ead, concealed in the rafters, swiftly intervenes, dispatching the young cutthroat with a dagger before he can harm the sleeping queen. She is left pondering the mortality of Royals, acknowledging the dangers surrounding Sabran, who is surrounded by enemies.

The next day, as Ead goes about her morning routine, she engages with the Royal Laundress, warning her about increasing threats from a dragon-like creature called a wyverling, which heightens her sense of urgency to protect the queen. Her reflection on the palace and its history reveals

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

both the beauty and the darkness surrounding the House of Berethnet, suggesting that Sabran's lineage is constantly under siege.

We learn more about Ead's relationships, particularly with Lord Arteloth Beck (Loth), a friend who has gone missing along with a fellow noble. Ead recalls their past interactions and worries about his safety. Ead feels a profound sense of loss as she suspects that Loth's disappearance is tied to the unfolding threats to the queen.

At court, Ead's tasks involve overseeing Lady Truyde, the Mentish ambassador's daughter, who has been neglecting her appearance. Their conversation unveils the young lady's frustration and insecurities as she faces pressures and gossip from other maids. Ead tries to bond with Truyde while navigating the complex web of court politics, bonding over the shared burdens of their roles, though Truyde remains unaware of Ead's true talents and background.

The chapter underlines the themes of danger, loyalty, and the burdens of courtly life. Ead is a vigilant protector but remains sidelined due to her lack of status, illustrating the deeply ingrained social hierarchies of the palace. As Ead navigates her duties, she remains determined to uncover the sources of the threats against the queen, aware that the stakes are not just high, but potentially fatal.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** The importance of vigilance in protecting those in power is paramount.

**Example:** Imagine yourself in a dimly lit chamber, heart racing as you contemplate the delicate balance of safety. As Ead Duryan, you're acutely aware that every shadow could harbor a hidden threat against Queen Sabran. You remember the chilling moment you neutralized an assassin, not just as an act of bravery, but as a testament to your unwavering loyalty. Each day in the palace, surrounded by whispers and secrets, only deepens your resolve; you can almost feel the weight of expectation bearing down on you, compelling you to remain alert. You understand that in a world rife with danger, the lives of the royals—and your own—hinge on your ability to see what others overlook, embodying that nagging truth: vigilance is life.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 3 Summary : Three

## \*\*Chapter 3 Summary: Choosing Day and its Consequences\*\*

As dawn breaks over Seiki, Tané is filled with dread and anticipation. Today is Choosing Day, the pivotal moment she has awaited since childhood, where she will be assigned to either the High Sea Guard or a life of scholarly pursuit on Feather Island. Tané has taken risks that haunt her, particularly concerning an outsider she smuggled into Orisima with her friend Susa. The weight of her actions looms over her, stirring anxiety in her stomach.

The ceremony begins, and as Tané prepares for the day, she feels the heat and familiarity of her home, even as this is the last day she will feel it. She and her fellow apprentices ride to the Grand Temple, greeted by the citizens throwing salt flowers, signaling their destiny. Tané's rival, Turosa, taunts her, increasing her tension. There's a bittersweet feeling as she knows she might never see Ishari, her close friend, again after the ceremony.

Upon arriving at the temple, the apprentices gather under the watchful eyes of the Sea General and the magnificent dragons waiting to bond with new riders. Tané's aspirations of becoming a dragonrider ignite, particularly the hope that

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

she might win the honor alongside her capable friend, Ishari. The ceremony unfolds methodically as apprentices are called forward one by one. Tané feels the weight of rivalry, especially with Turosa, who is also vying for a position in the Guard. When her name is finally announced, joy and relief fill her as she accepts the blue uniform, marking her acceptance. The Sea General praises her dedication, affirming her position in the High Sea Guard.

In a stark contrast, Ishari is chosen for the scholarly path, a decision that visibly disheartens her. Despite the mixed emotions surrounding their choices, Tané is momentarily buoyed by the applause and the presence of magnificent dragons.

The chapter encapsulates themes of ambition, sacrifice, and destiny; Tané's journey highlights the tension between friendship and the pursuit of personal dreams. As she celebrates her achievement, fears about the consequences of her prior actions linger just beneath the surface.

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



## Why Bookey is must have App for Book Lovers

### 30min Content



The deeper and clearer interpretation we provide, the better grasp of each title you have.



### Text and Audio format

Absorb knowledge even in fragmented time.



### Quiz

Check whether you have mastered what you just learned.



### And more

Multiple Voices & fonts, Mind Map, Quotes, IdeaClips...

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 4 Summary : Four

## \*\*Chapter 4 Summary: Ascalon Palace and the Mentish Visit\*\*

In the grand Presence Chamber of Ascalon Palace, the court gathers to welcome a Mentish delegation. As the heat settles in, Ead, one of the Ladies of the Privy Chamber, stands alongside her friend Margret Beck, observing the event. Queen Sabran the Ninth reigns over the spectacle, her presence a striking mirror of her royal lineage, symbolizing continuity and tradition.

Tension heightens when Lord Oscarde, Duke of Zeedeur, reveals that his party faced a wyvern attack on their journey, which raises alarm among the courtiers. He then introduces a proposal from Prince Aubrecht of Mentendon, who is interested in marrying Sabran to strengthen alliances. Given Inys's belief that the Queen must marry to secure the throne, whispers spread as the court speculates on her future.

Despite the pressure, Queen Sabran remains cool and indifferent, deftly deflecting the suit with humor while accepting a magnificent pearl gift from the Duke. It's clear she is not yet ready to marry, relishing her power and autonomy while seemingly stringing her suitors along. After the court disperses, Ead senses that something is

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

amiss—not just with the ongoing political machinations, but with court relationships. A secretive affair between Truyde, the Duke's daughter, and a missing squire, Triam Sulyard, reveals itself through hidden letters and a connection that hints at greater schemes afoot. Ead's protective instincts for Sabran kick in, as she understands that knowledge is power in navigating such a treacherous court.

Meanwhile, we see Loth Beck, Margret's brother, far from the court, grappling with his newfound exile to Yscalin alongside his friend Kitston Glade. They discuss the political intrigues swirling around them, particularly regarding Sabran's unmarried status and the Dukes Spiritual's manipulations. Loth begins to contemplate the fate awaiting him and those he cares about, realizing that the stakes are higher than he thought, as outside forces aim to control the destiny of Inys.

Through layered conversations, the chapter intricately weaves themes of power, secrecy, and the burdens of love and duty, setting the stage for a tense political landscape where personal and political lives intertwine dramatically.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** The interplay of power and autonomy in Queen Sabran's decision-making process.

**Example:** Imagine standing in the opulent court of Ascalon Palace, where every eye is fixed on Queen Sabran as she effortlessly navigates the pressure for marriage. You can feel the weight of expectation in the room; the murmurs about alliances and political maneuvers swirl around you like a storm. Yet, as Sabran gracefully declines the proposal from Prince Aubrecht with a playful retort, you sense her deep-seated desire for independence. The jewels adorning her neck seem to shimmer with defiance, embodying her resolve to remain untethered to the expectations of others. As the court watches with bated breath, you realize that true power lies in her choice to prioritize her own autonomy over societal pressures, a lesson echoed in the secretive affairs that hint at hidden agendas lurking just beneath the surface.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The complexities of power dynamics in royal courts

**Critical Interpretation:** The chapter illustrates the intricate interplay between personal agency and political obligation, which highlights how personal decisions are often overshadowed by the demands of duty and tradition. Queen Sabran's refusal to marry despite societal pressures underscores her desire for autonomy, suggesting that one's choices may be significantly influenced by external expectations rather than internal desires. Readers should reflect on how the author presents these themes and consider alternative interpretations, as historical narratives often depict female rulers in a light that emphasizes sacrifice for political stability, sometimes sidelining their personal aspirations. Sources like Virginia Woolf's 'A Room of One's Own' and analyses of royal women in history can offer contrasting perspectives on women's agency in power.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 5 Summary : Five

## \*\*Chapter 5 Summary: East\*\*

In this chapter, we find Tané preparing for a new chapter in her life as a soldier of the High Sea Guard. The scene unfolds in Cape Hisan, filled with a bustling atmosphere as citizens celebrate Choosing Day with joyful festivities. Amidst this vibrant backdrop, Tané reflects on her close friendship with Ishari, which now faces an uncertain future as they go their separate ways. Ishari had been a crucial figure in Tané's life during challenging times, and their bond deepens the stakes for Tané as she anticipates her own journey ahead.

Tané encounters Susa, another friend, as they share a poignant conversation about their futures. They discuss a mysterious outsider who has gone missing, weighing the risks of remaining linked to him. Ultimately, they decide to let him be, as pursuing him aids their own safety, revealing a theme of sacrifice and the weight of difficult choices.

Meanwhile, in a cramped workshop in Orisima, we meet Niclays Roos, a disillusioned alchemist in exile. Burdened by regrets, he is obsessed with discovering an elixir of life to escape his circumstances and confronts an inner turmoil born from a failed past in Inys. His work is stymied by limited resources, but his yearning for legacy drives him forward.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Niclays receives an unexpected visitor, Triam Sulyard, who has underestimated the dangers surrounding them. Sulyard expresses a desire to forge an alliance between Inys and Seiiki for the sake of Queen Sabran, amidst laughter and disbelief from Niclays. The banter between them touches upon love and ambition, as they navigate the dire political ramifications of their ambitions.

Despite their banter, Niclays provides a sobering perspective, emphasizing the need for caution and the perils of getting involved in dangerous pursuits. Their discussion delves into the intricacies of loyalty, ambition, and the harsh realities of their respective situations.

The chapter culminates with a sense of uncertainty, as Tané and Susa prepare to part ways and Niclays and Sulyard grapple with the weight of their decisions. The recurring themes of friendship, ambition, and the complexities of navigating perilous choices weave through their experiences, setting the stage for the challenges ahead.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** The weight of difficult choices and sacrifices define the paths of the characters.

**Example:** As you step into Tané's shoes during the vibrant Choosing Day festivities, you feel the thrill and apprehension that accompany her transition into a soldier. The laughter and cheers around you contrast sharply with the anxiety of leaving Ishari behind, a friendship that shaped your resilience. Then, as you converse with Susa, the weight of your decision to distance yourself from the missing outsider gnaws at your conscience, emphasizing how choices can ripple through your life. You realize that while ambition draws you forward, the sacrifices you make, such as letting go of a friend, are integral to truly forging a path toward your future.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 6 Summary : Six

## Summary

In Chapter 6 of "The Priory of the Orange Tree," tensions escalate as Ead and Linora dine with Queen Sabran. The atmosphere is heavy with unspoken truths, particularly for Ead, who keeps secrets about the Priory. Discussions about Prince Aubrecht lead to political commentary, revealing Sabran's interest in Ead and their history. When asked about the Inysh faith, Ead mentions the Six Virtues while wrestling with her loyalty to the Priory. The evening shifts when Sabran requests the tale of the Saint and the Damsel, prompting Ead to creatively navigate the narrative. Her twist on the story challenges norms and angers Sabran, leaving Ead concerned about her court position and waning magical abilities. Meanwhile, Loth and Kit prepare for a mission to Yscalini, learning of the kingdom's peril and the Draconic threat. The chapter ends with a sense of looming danger and intertwined stakes.

Secrets and Identity: Ead's hidden agendas weigh on her as she navigates court life.

Faith and Politics: The difference between Inysh faith and Ead's true beliefs highlights world complexity.

Power Dynamics: Relationships among the queen, her ladies, and Ead reflect power struggles.

Storytelling: Storytelling asserts identity and control but poses risks for Ead.

Danger and Resistance: The threat in Yscalini mirrors characters' internal conflicts and future confrontations.

## \*\*Summary of Chapter 6\*\*

In Chapter 6 of "The Priory of the Orange Tree," tensions and secrets simmer as Ead and Linora dine with Queen Sabran of Inys. The cumbersome atmosphere in the Privy Chamber feels thick with unspoken truths, particularly for Ead, who harbors secrets linked to the Priory, a powerful organization shrouded in mystery.

The queen and her ladies share opinions on Prince Aubrecht's appearance, leading to discussions about political alliances and the responsibilities that accompany royal lineage.

Sabran's interest in Ead reveals a curious dynamic, hinting at

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

their shared history over the past eight years. Ead is cautious in her responses, especially when asked about the faith of the Inysh. Though struggling with her loyalty to the Priory, she mentions the beauty of the Six Virtues, the faith practiced by the queen.

The evening takes a significant turn when Sabran asks Ead to recount the famous tale of the Saint and the Damsel. Ead cleverly navigates the retelling, initially adhering to the version expected by the Inysh until Sabran demands the truest story. In this moment, the conflict within Ead intensifies: telling the story accurately could mean revealing dangerous truths, yet she cannot resist the urge to supply a twist that positions Cleolind, the Damsel, as more than a victim. While her storytelling captivates the audience at first, it ultimately draws Sabran's ire when she suggests that Cleolind had initially rejected the knight, Sir Galian, challenging the traditional narrative.

After the gathering, Ead grapples with her actions.

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



App Store  
Editors' Choice



★★★★★  
22k 5 star review

## Positive feedback

Sara Scholz

tes after each book summary  
erstanding but also make the  
and engaging. Bookey has  
ding for me.

Masood El Toure

Fantastic!!!

★★★★★

I'm amazed by the variety of books and languages  
Bookey supports. It's not just an app, it's a gateway  
to global knowledge. Plus, earning points for charity  
is a big plus!

José Botín

ding habit  
o's design  
ual growth

Love it!

★★★★★

Bookey offers me time to go through the  
important parts of a book. It also gives me enough  
idea whether or not I should purchase the whole  
book version or not! It is easy to use!

Wonnie Tappkx

Time saver!

★★★★★

Bookey is my go-to app for  
summaries are concise, ins-  
curred. It's like having acc-  
right at my fingertips!

Awesome app!

★★★★★

I love audiobooks but don't always have time to listen  
to the entire book! bookey allows me to get a summary  
of the highlights of the book I'm interested in!!! What a  
great concept !!!highly recommended!

Rahul Malviya

Beautiful App

★★★★★

This app is a lifesaver for book lovers with  
busy schedules. The summaries are spot  
on, and the mind maps help reinforce what  
I've learned. Highly recommend!

Alex Walk

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 7 Summary : Seven

\*\*Chapter 7 Summary of "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this chapter, we find Ead Duryan ascending the Alabastrine Tower in Ascalon Palace to attend a meeting of the Virtues Council. She is dressed elegantly yet modestly, reflecting her role as an Ordinary Servant in Queen Sabran's court. As she enters the Council Chamber, she notices the powerful figures seated around the table, including the queen herself and several dukes and duchesses, each representing virtues linked to their noble lineages.

The meeting begins with the alarming news of an assassination attempt on Queen Sabran, as a cutthroat was found dead near her chambers, armed with a dagger. The council debates the implications of this event, speculating on the motives and the elusive protectors who have killed these assassins to keep the queen safe. Tension mounts as suspicions about potential traitors within the royal household surface, and Ead must tread carefully to keep her own secrets hidden.

Key character dynamics emerge, particularly between Ead and the members of the council. Lord Seyton Combe questions Ead but does not uncover her knowledge of the events, allowing her to maintain her facade. As discussions

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

shift to the queen's marriage prospects, stress and pressure on Sabran become evident, marked by her uncertainties about political alliances and the dangers posed by Yscalín.

After the meeting, Ead leaves but remains attentive to the council's discussions, revealing her heightened senses and magical heritage. She reflects on how her connection to the queen and the court provides both opportunity and risk, while also grappling with her feelings of concern for her ward Margret and Lord Arteloth, who has unceremoniously departed for dangerous territories.

The chapter culminates in a sense of looming danger not just for Sabran but for the very stability of the kingdom as whispers of treachery and assassination weave through the court. Furthermore, as Loth, another key character, makes his way to Yscalín, he grapples with the political turbulence and harrowing secrets tied to Sabran's family, hinting at the intertwining fates of these characters as they navigate the complex world of intrigue and danger.

#### **\*\*Themes:\*\***

This chapter highlights themes of loyalty, power, and the ever-present shadows of betrayal in a royal court. The tension between personal desires and political duties, coupled with the exploration of magical heritage, underscores the intricacies of navigating both court life and the perilous

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

political landscape. Ead's internal struggles and her determination to protect those she loves also resonate throughout the narrative, showcasing the emotional stakes amidst the backdrop of impending chaos.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

# Chapter 8 Summary : Eight

## \*\*Chapter 8 Summary\*\*

In this intense chapter of "The Priory of the Orange Tree," Niclays finds himself caught in a chaotic storm—both literal and metaphorical. As he lies awake beside his guest East Sulyard, who is oblivious to the raging typhoon, Niclays is drawn back to memories of Jannart, a significant figure from his past. Their connection was deep and filled with ambition and the beauty of youthful love. Jannart, the talented Marquess, had captivated Niclays in their early days at court. Despite their differences in status and the inevitability of distance, Niclays cherished the time they spent together, filled with laughter and shared passions for art and music. However, Niclays's reflection is shattered by an arrest. As he drifts into sleep, he is abruptly awoken by sentinels who violently drag him from his home. Despite his attempts to fight back, he is overwhelmed and beaten, pleading for mercy as chaos erupts around him. The sentinels ransack his workroom, destroying his life's work, which fills him with despair.

Amid the turmoil, Panaya, a courageous ally, intervenes. She challenges the Chief Officer about the legality of Niclays's arrest, standing up for him in a moment of bravery. Niclays is

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

filled with a mixture of appreciation and helplessness as Panaya warns him of the potential dangers he faces, hinting at the possibility of torture if the authorities believe he has broken the Great Edict.

As Niclays is led away, he desperately calls out for help, urging Panaya to protect his precious books and work. Themes of love, loss, and betrayal run deep in this chapter, alongside the tension between power and resistance, as the characters navigate their dire circumstances in a tumultuous world.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

# Chapter 9 Summary : Nine

\*\*Chapter 9 Summary: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In this chapter, we find Ead accompanying Queen Sabran on a stroll in the Privy Garden, a secluded space meant for the queen and her close companions. Ead reflects on her differing backgrounds and the hidden truths of her past, including her devotion to the Dawnsinger, which she had to downplay while living at court. Their conversation reveals the queen's limited understanding of the world beyond her palace walls, emphasizing a theme of isolation versus broader experience.

The atmosphere shifts dramatically when they discuss doomsingers, heretics burned in the city. Ead expresses her discomfort with the cruel treatment of those who harbor different beliefs, highlighting the contrast between virtue and hypocrisy in the court. Tensions rise when Ead subtly confronts Sabran about her dealings with Prince Aubrecht and the implications of alliances with those viewed as heretics.

After a heated exchange regarding beliefs and the very nature of the threats posed to Inys, Sabran abruptly walks away, leaving Ead to grapple with her irritations and the weight of her duties. Ead seeks refuge at the fountain, praying for

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

guidance, while the political intrigue deepens with hints of conspiracies involving court members like Truyde, who emerges as a character harboring secret ambitions for alliances with the East.

The stakes rise sharply when a High Western wyrm, Fýredel, suddenly attacks Ascalon Palace, signaling a crucial turning point in the narrative. His arrival is steeped in chaos, igniting fear and panic among courtiers. Ead feels a powerful connection to the situation, her abilities spurring to life as she rushes to protect the queen amid the ensuing terror.

As Sabran defiantly faces Fýredel, they engage in a tense exchange that reveals the ancient enmity between dragons and the House of Berethnet. Ead, tapping into her sidel energy, successfully wards off Fýredel's flames, saving Sabran but revealing the extent of her magical abilities to the young lady Truyde.

The chapter concludes with a fierce confrontation between Ead and Truyde, where Ead asserts the importance of her duty to protect the queen and the house. Truyde's discovery of Ead's magical prowess turns the social dynamics upside down, setting the stage for future conflict. This tense and climactic chapter intertwines themes of loyalty, heresy, and the burden of power as alliances shift and the threat of the Nameless One looms ever larger.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** The conflict between belief and loyalty can shape alliances and self-identity.

**Example:** Imagine walking alongside a powerful queen, the air tense with unspoken truths. You glance at the intricate flowers in the garden, feeling the weight of Ead's secretive past and her commitment to the Dawnsinger. Just as Ead confronts Sabran about the moral implications of their society's cruelty, you too question your own values. Are you aligned with the expectations of those in power, or do you feel compelled to stand up for your beliefs, knowing it could alter your fate? This struggle between maintaining loyalty and embracing your true self defines not only Ead's journey but your own as you navigate the fine line between duty and conscience.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



# Read, Share, Empower

Finish Your Reading Challenge, Donate Books to African Children.

## The Concept



×



×



This book donation activity is rolling out together with Books For Africa. We release this project because we share the same belief as BFA: For many children in Africa, the gift of books truly is a gift of hope.

## The Rule



Earn 100 points

Redeem a book

Donate to Africa

Your learning not only brings knowledge but also allows you to earn points for charitable causes! For every 100 points you earn, a book will be donated to Africa.

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 10 Summary : Ten

## \*\*Chapter 10 Summary\*\*

In this chapter, Tané arrives in the bustling capital of East Ginura, a place that vividly matches her childhood dreams. The city is alive with noise, colorful sights, and a sense of grandeur that fills her with excitement. However, the chaos of the crowds overwhelms her for the first time, highlighting her sheltered upbringing in Cape Hisan. As she makes her way to the prestigious Ginura School of War, Tané experiences a mix of wonder and apprehension.

Once at the school, Tané meets a stern welcoming figure who informs her and the other apprentices about their upcoming water trials, where they will be assessed by the notable Sea General. In this moment, Tané feels the weight of achieving her dreams of joining Clan Miduchi and becoming a dragonrider.

While preparing for her trial, Tané reflects on her friendship with Susa, who was once an orphan she rescued from bullies. This memory reveals Tané's growth; she muses on how her perspective has changed as she moved closer to her aspirations. Memories of their shared past solidify her resolve to succeed, setting aside her fears.

When the first water trial begins, Tané faces a fellow

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

apprentice, Onren. The two of them engage in a fierce duel, showcasing their skills with a halberd. Tané initially feels intimidated, but she remembers her training and focuses on strategy rather than pure strength. The battle intensifies, and despite receiving a painful hit, she uses her agility and wits to ultimately gain the upper hand, triumphing over Onren.

After the match, Tané's victory is celebrated, and she exchanges a moment of camaraderie with Onren despite the injuries. The chapter concludes on a hopeful note, as Tané acknowledges her growing confidence and the competitive spirit ignited by her victory, preparing for the challenges ahead among her peers.

This chapter encapsulates themes of aspiration, friendship, and resilience, with Tané's journey marking her transformation from a sheltered girl into a determined apprentice ready to embrace the trials of her destiny.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 11 Summary : Eleven

## \*\*Chapter 11 Summary\*\*

In this chapter from \*The Priory of the Orange Tree\*, Estina Melaugo and Lord Arteloth Loth are aboard the ship \*Rose Eternal\*, heading towards the perilous land of Yscalin, which is rife with the dreaded Draconic plague. Loth is deeply troubled by the potential awakening of Fýredel, the Right Wing of the Nameless One, and the chaos that could ensue if the other High Westerns follow. As they near Yscalin, Loth's concerns about the plague—once thought dormant—come to the forefront, as do the consequences it has on the local populace.

Kitston, Loth's friend, grows increasingly fearful and suggests they abandon their mission, emphasizing that they are being sent to their deaths for mere gossip. Despite Loth's insistence on carrying out their duty to find Prince Wilstan, Kit's apprehensions highlight the tension between duty and self-preservation. Ultimately, Kit decides to stay by Loth's side, demonstrating the deep bond of friendship between them, even in the face of danger.

As they near Yscalin, Melaugo takes them to shore where they must navigate through a filthy, decrepit city filled with signs of the plague's devastation and looming threats. They

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

encounter warnings inscribed on plague houses and see the desolation surrounding them. The once-beautiful port is now a shadow of its former self, revealing the grim reality of their destination.

Upon reaching the tavern, they meet Lady Priessa Yelarigas, who guides them to the court of Yscalin. She serves as their escort, highlighting the stark contrast between their high status and the squalor outside. Loth remains on guard, aware that they are entering enemy territory.

Meanwhile, the narrative shifts to Ead, who regains consciousness after suffering from fever following the dragon's attack. Her friend Margret cares for her, and Ead learns about the developments in the royal court concerning Sabran and the rising threat of Fýredel. Ead struggles with her own placement in this dangerous game of politics and loyalty, especially as suspicions about her abilities emerge. Toward the end of the chapter, Sabran announces her upcoming betrothal to Prince Aubrecht, further entangling the fates of the characters. The chapter closes on a note of uncertainty and anxiety, as loyalties are tested, and the looming threat of the Draconic presence underscores the overarching tension in both Yscalin and the royal court.

#### \*\*Key Events:\*\*

- Loth and Kit arrive at Yscalin, feeling the weight of the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

mission and the plague's dangers.

- Kit expresses his fear and attempts to convince Loth to retract, revealing their contrasting views on duty.
- The grim reality of Yscalin is depicted through vivid descriptions of decay and plague warnings.
- The chapter introduces Lady Priessa Yelarigas as their royal escort.
- Ead awakens to learn of the turmoil back in Inys, including rumors about her and Sabran's betrothal announcement.

**\*\*Character Developments:\*\***

- Loth begins to show deeper resolve and duty-bound commitment despite the dangers, while Kit exhibits vulnerability and concern over their fate.
- Ead faces her own challenges, establishing her connections to the court, her relationship with Sabran, and the emerging threats posed by suspicion and rumors.

**\*\*Themes:\*\***

- Friendship and loyalty are central as Kit chooses to stay with Loth despite fears for their safety.
- The impact of duty versus personal safety is highlighted through the characters' decisions and consequences.
- The setting reflects decay and despair, paralleling the political fragility in both Yscalin and Inys.

This vivid chapter captures the tension of impending danger,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

underscored by the characters' inner struggles and the darker realities of their world, setting the stage for the conflicts ahead.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The theme of duty versus personal safety highlights the moral dilemmas faced by characters during crises.

**Critical Interpretation:** In this chapter, the conflict between Loth's sense of duty and Kit's fear for their lives encapsulates a broader commentary on the nature of heroism. While Loth feels obligated to fulfill his mission, Kit's reluctance represents a natural instinct for self-preservation. This dynamic prompts readers to question whether bravery is inherently noble or simply a societal expectation that may not resonate with everyone's values. The idea that one's perspective on duty may stem from different experiences challenges the notion of a singular 'correct' moral approach, inviting readers to reflect on how individual circumstances shape responses to perilous situations.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 12 Summary : Twelve

\*\*Summary of Chapter 12: East\*\*

In this chapter, the water trials for the sea guardians take center stage, illustrating the harsh training conditions and the fierce competition among the apprentices. As a storm rages outside, we see the resolve of the Sea General, who rallies the apprentices with his determination that water should not defeat them. Among the competitors, Tané shows impressive skill in archery and firearms but faces challenges with mounted archery, which ultimately affects her ranking.

Turosa, a rival, overtakes her by seizing an opportunity when her horse stumbles.

Tané's camaraderie with her fellow apprentices, Dumusa and Onren, adds a layer of friendship amidst the competition. The trio bond over their shared experiences, though Onren struggles with her performance due to her dislike for horses. Tané admires Dumusa's abilities and expresses her hopes to improve her own skills, highlighting a theme of aspiration and the pressure to prove oneself.

Tané's dedication is evident as she isolates herself to practice, battling feelings of self-doubt contrasted against the more carefree attitudes of her peers. She reflects on how after years of preparation, she fears she's still not enough, showing

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

her internal conflict and vulnerability. Meanwhile, she discovers misgivings about Turosa, thinking he might have tampered with her horse, which amplifies her insecurities. A shift in focus brings us to Niclays, who finds himself in a tense situation with the Governor of Cape Hisan, having been detained due to the arrival of an outsider. Niclays displays a clever mix of honesty and embellishment to navigate the political implications of his actions. He is faced with the dilemma of protecting himself while also weighing the potential fate of the woman caught in this situation. The tension deepens as the Governor discusses the possibility of torture for the woman, which stirs Niclays' conscience. This chapter weaves themes of ambition, rivalry, and moral ambiguity while interlacing personal and political stakes, ultimately leaving readers eager to see how these characters will navigate their challenges.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**Free Picks**

**Today's Bookey**

5-min left

New

12/100 Get enough points to donate a book

Get Points Donors List

Finish a Bookey today +2

Achieve today's daily goal +2

Discover Library Me

WHAT YOU DO & WHO YOU ARE

Anticancer

Prachi Daur donated 1 book - 1hr

Riya donated 1 book Yesterday

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral habit. This is what makes the book so unique.

Listen Read

17:53 Hannah Daily Goals Read or listen to achieve your daily goals 2 of a 10-min goal 1 day streak Best score: 2 days Time of Use Finished 6183 min 102 Bookies Badges

17:25 Library Bookeys IdeaClips Notes Quotes Saved Downloaded Finished History 14/08/2024 See all ATOMIC HABITS Human Compatible From Chaos to Control 1/7 Bookies Develop leadership skills Unlock Your Leadership Potential 1/7 Bookies Master time ma... From Chaos to Control 3/6 Books Improve your writing skills Distribute the Discourse Started

17:46 Learning Paths Ongoing 17:26 Top 10 of the month Updated monthly 01 HOW TO TALK TO ANYONE How to talk to anyone Lee Loundres 02 ATOMIC HABITS Atomic Habits James Clear



# World's best ideas unlock your potential

Free Trial with Bookey



Scan to download



# Chapter 13 Summary : Thirteen

Key Elements	Summary
Chapter Title	A Test of Skills and Secrets Revealed
Main Focus	Tané's training and rivalry in the Sea Guard.
Trial Description	Retrieving "dancing pearls" from a lake, testing skill and bravery.
Tané's Performance	Excels in the trial, facing self-doubt but outshining most peers except Turosa.
Onren's Achievement	Impresses the Sea General, contributing to the competitive atmosphere.
Tané's Challenges	Faces rivalry and pressure to join Clan Miduchi; encounters derogatory comments from Turosa.
Parallel Story	Niclay's reflections on his past, lost love Jannart, and haunting memories.
Niclay's Journey	Visits a prison, meets Triam Sulyard, who yearns for redemption and alliance with Seikinese.
Thematic Elements	Explores hope vs. despair, ambition vs. folly, loyalty amidst hardship.
Impending Doom	Sulyard believes in the reawakening of dark forces, hinting at the Nameless One's return.
Niclay's Perspective	His realism contrasts with Sulyard's idealism; he feels pity and exasperation towards Sulyard's ambitions.
Conclusion	The chapter intertwines Tané's fierce trials with Niclays's somber reflections, setting the stage for character development and thematic depth.

## \*\*Chapter 13: A Test of Skills and Secrets Revealed\*\*

In this chapter, the intensity of training and the stakes of rivalry are laid bare, focusing on Tané and her fellow apprentices as they undergo rigorous trials to prove their worthiness in the Sea Guard. The next trial involves retrieving "dancing pearls" from a lake, a task demonstrating both skill and bravery. Despite her nerves and self-doubt,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Tané excels, outperforming most of her peers except for the acclaimed Turosa. Onren also impresses the Sea General with her adeptness, highlighting not only the physical demands of their training but the competitive atmosphere that surrounds them.

As Tané navigates the murky waters of the lake, her resilience shines through. She recalls the complexities of her situation—risking her chance to join the prestigious Clan Miduchi while facing off against intimidating rivals.

Turosa's derogatory comments serve to amplify her determination, foreshadowing the challenges of a final duel with him or another powerful opponent.

Meanwhile, a parallel story unfolds with Niclays, who spends a restless night contemplating his tumultuous past and the ghosts that haunt him—particularly memories of his lost love, Jannart. He reflects on his life in Orisima, the burdens of his secretive past, and the people he left behind. Niclays's journey takes him to a prison where he meets Triam Sulyard, a young man desperate for redemption and filled with half-baked plans to seek an alliance with the Seiikinese.

Sulyard believes that the forces of darkness are reawakening, hinting at an impending doom—the Nameless One's return. His delusions of grandeur, spurred by youthful idealism, lead him to believe that his and Truyde's understanding of ancient

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

texts can sway powerful rulers. Niclays, who understands the dangers and futility of such thoughts, feels a mix of pity and exasperation. Their conversation unveils themes of hope and despair, ambition and folly.

Despite Niclays's cynicism, he agrees to carry Sulyard's message to the Warlord, reflecting the tension between his realist mindset and the idealistic dreams of the young. Their bond leads to a moment of affection, further cementing the theme of loyalty amidst hardship.

This chapter intertwines the fierce trials of Tané, laced with hopes of glory, with Niclays's somber reflections on past betrayals and the challenges of confronting a threatened future, laying the groundwork for deeper character arcs and thematic explorations of ambition, loyalty, and the grip of the past on the present.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The struggle between ambition and the weight of the past plays a critical role in character development.

**Critical Interpretation:** This chapter presents Tané's rigorous struggle and growth as she competes in intense trials, juxtaposed with Niclays's reflective examination of his past. This narrative technique suggests that while ambition can drive one forward, the shadows of previous choices and experiences can profoundly influence the present. The duality of aspiration and historical burdens raises compelling questions about how personal histories shape individual destinies, urging readers to question the author's portrayal of ambition as purely positive—echoed in sources like 'The Hero with a Thousand Faces' by Joseph Campbell, which discusses the hero's journey often mired in personal history.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 14 Summary : Fourteen

\*\*Summary of Chapter 14: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In Chapter 14, the atmosphere in Ascalon Palace grows electric with anticipation as Queen Sabran prepares for her impending betrothal to Aubrecht Lievelyn. Aubrecht's impending arrival sets off a flurry of preparations, with food, wine, and new gowns filling the palace. Ead, recovering from her illness and eager to contribute, feels the excitement, but she's also haunted by the sinister motives behind recent assassination attempts on Sabran that seem orchestrated from within the court.

While observing the preparations, Ead overhears conversations that suggest mixed feelings among the nobles regarding Sabran's marriage. Rumors swirl about the importance of producing an heir quickly, highlighting the political pressures surrounding the queen. During this time, Ead reflects on the possibility that the Night Hawk, Combe, may be behind the cutthroat attacks meant to manipulate Sabran into marrying Lievelyn. Despite the palace's joy, Ead remains ever-watchful and skeptical of Combe's role.

The most pivotal moment comes as Aubrecht Lievelyn finally arrives at the palace. He is handsome and dignified, greeting Sabran with formal respect. The tension in the room

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

shifts as courtly introductions unfold, showing a mix of anxiety and excitement from both the royals and attendees. Sabran impresses all with her strength despite the uncertainty surrounding her future.

As the festivities continue with jousting games, Ead keeps a careful eye on the crowd, vigilant for any threats while also enjoying the spectacle and her friends' company. Her thoughts are soon interrupted when Chassar uq-Ispad, a figure from her past, arrives. Their reunion is emotional, filled with old ties and deep concern as they discuss the threats against Sabran and the mysterious cutthroats using Yscal-i-made weapons.

However, the conversation takes a darker turn when Chassar reveals alarming news about Ead's dearest friend, Jondi, who has gone missing during a crucial mission to secure the sword Ascalon. This adds urgency to Ead's situation; Chassar tells her that the new Prioress wishes to recall her back to the Priory, hinting at deeper political dynamics that could jeopardize both her personal wishes and Sabran's safety.

As the chapter closes, Ead finds herself torn between her duty to protect Sabran, whom she begins to trust, and the longing to return to the familiar safety of the Prioress's side. The delicate balance of courtly life, personal loyalty, and the looming threat of the Nameless One intensifies, setting the stage for the challenges that lie ahead.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 15 Summary : Fifteen

## \*\*Summary of Chapter 15\*\*

Loth arrives in West Cársaro, the capital of Yscalin, a city long steeped in dark transformation. Once a vibrant place known for its music and beauty, it now lies in the grip of the Nameless One, the new god the Yscals have adopted. As he travels through the city, Loth is struck by the grim reality that surrounds him: charred land, masked citizens, and monstrous creatures like cockatrices roaming the mountains. The once-flourishing lavender fields are now a wasteland, a stark symbol of the nation's fall from grace.

Upon entering the Gate of Niunda, Loth is horrified to see prisoners chained to the gates, serving as food for the cockatrices. This chilling sight reflects the brutality of Yscalin under the new regime. As Loth and his companion Kit are escorted to the Palace of Salvation, they admire the sinister beauty of the city, highlighted by the flowing lava

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Ad



Scan to Download  
Bookey App



# Try Bookey App to read 1000+ summary of world best books

Unlock 1000+ Titles, 80+ Topics

New titles added every week

Brand

Leadership & Collaboration

Time Management

Relationship & Communication

Business Strategy

Creativity

Public

Money & Investing

Know Yourself



Positive P

Entrepreneurship

World History

Parent-Child Communication

Self-care

Mind & Sp

## Insights of world best books

**THINKING,  
FAST AND SLOW**  
How we make decisions



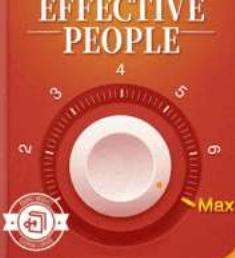
**THE 48 LAWS OF POWER**  
Mastering the art of power, to have the strength to confront complicated situations



**ATOMIC HABITS**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones



**THE 7 HABITS OF  
HIGHLY  
EFFECTIVE  
PEOPLE**



**HOW TO TALK  
TO ANYONE**  
Unlocking the Secrets of Effective Communication



Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 16 Summary : Sixteen

\*\*Summary of Chapter 16: "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this chapter, Tané navigates the intense pressure of her final water trial, preparing for a duel that will determine her future as a dragon rider. The chapter opens with her grappling with exhaustion and doubt as she practices with her sword late into the night, applying clove oil to the blade—a sign of both care and anxiety about the upcoming challenge. During her introspection, she encounters Dumusa, who shares her own struggles with self-doubt and the pressure to prove herself. Their conversation highlights the theme of the internal battles faced by those aspiring for greatness, as Dumusa encourages Tané to trust her skills rather than let them consume her.

On the day of the trial, the atmosphere is tense as Tané and her rival, Turosa, prepare to face off. Even in the stormy courtyard, the battle ignites with a fierce intensity. Turosa, embodying the arrogance of higher status, hurls insults at her background as a villager, hoping to provoke Tané. Yet, she remains focused, letting her blade speak for her.

The clash between Tané and Turosa is brutal; they exchange blows in a relentless dance of skill and strategy. After being

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

knocked down, Tané finds the strength within to rise again, countering Turosa's taunts and eventually drawing "first blood"—a critical turning point that signals her victory. In a powerful moment, the Sea General announces her win, and Tané is filled with triumph as she realizes she has earned respect from her rival. The chapter closes with a profound shift in status, as Turosa acknowledges her as an equal, signifying not just a personal victory for Tané, but a symbolic triumph over societal prejudices.

This chapter beautifully encapsulates themes of perseverance, self-belief, and the struggle against ingrained biases, showcasing Tané's journey from a doubtful apprentice to a recognized warrior.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

# Chapter 17 Summary : Seventeen

\*\*Summary of Chapter 17 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In Chapter 17, Loth and Kit finally meet the imposing Donmata Marosa, the crown princess of Yscalin, after several days of confinement. The throne room is filled with courtiers, and Marosa wears a heavy horned mask, symbolizing her power. The atmosphere turns tense as the Donmata provocatively questions the marital status of Queen Sabran, revealing her engagement to Aubrecht Lievelyn, which shocks Loth, who had assumed the queen would choose someone from Hróth.

Loth's frustration boils over, and he risks provoking the Donmata by stating that the Queen's heart is a private matter. The court reacts sharply, but Loth stands firm in his beliefs. As the audience progresses, the Donmata abruptly assigns Loth to dance with Lady Priessa, an experience that brings both embarrassment and unexpected intimacy.

After the performance, Loth receives a cryptic note from Priessa, leading him to the Privy Sanctuary, where he unexpectedly encounters Marosa instead of her maid. She reveals that she is acting undercover and discloses that the Duke of Temperance, Fynch, is dead and that she needs

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Loth's help with a mission. The revelation that Fynch failed his duty adds urgency to Loth's quest.

Meanwhile, in Inys, Queen Sabran prepares to move the court to Briar House for her upcoming wedding. Ead reflects on Sabran's struggles, particularly her nightmares and fears surrounding impending motherhood. During a tense moment, Sabran confides her haunting dreams to Ead, revealing her deep-seated anxieties about her royal duties and personal safety, which she feels threaten her very existence.

Their conversation underscores themes of vulnerability, duty, and the weight of expectations as the royal court gears up for significant changes. The chapter concludes with a tragic turn; a figure in the bed of Sabran's chamber is revealed to be lifeless, devastating the queen and her court. The emotional impact leaves a chilling atmosphere, hinting at the darkness still looming over the realm.

Overall, this chapter emphasizes the intricate web of politics, personal crises, and supernatural elements that intertwine the lives of the characters, highlighting the tension and drama that permeates their world.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The complexity of royal duty weighs heavily on personal relationships and emotional well-being.

**Critical Interpretation:** In Chapter 17 of 'The Priory of the Orange Tree', Samantha Shannon illustrates how the pressures of royal duty can ensnare personal relationships, as seen through Queen Sabran's internal struggles and her engagement. While these themes reflect the burdens carried by those in power, Shannon's portrayal might suggest that emotional vulnerability is inherently tied to one's role. However, it is crucial to question whether the narrative's framing of queenship as synonymous with suffering perpetuates a reductive view of female experience in leadership. Authors like Virginia Woolf in 'A Room of One's Own' critique historical narratives that confine women's roles primarily to their pain and sacrifice, suggesting that these portrayals may not fully encapsulate diverse realities of women's agency in power.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 18 Summary : Eighteen

## \*\*Chapter 18 Summary: The Journey to Ginura\*\*

Niclays's journey to the capital, Ginura, is less than pleasant as he endures days cramped inside a palanquin, reminiscing about his exile and longing for home. Once filled with dreams of adventure and discovery upon his arrival in Seiiki, he is now resigned to lingering memories of a stifling life. He reflects on his life, particularly moments with his mother and his struggles with the expectations placed upon him.

Upon reaching Ginura, he is struck by its beauty despite feeling out of place without his belongings. The city is vibrant and alive, filled with striking fashion and bustling markets, a world away from his past. However, he quickly realizes his situation is precarious; without the Governor's letter, he risks being mistaken for a criminal.

Just when his spirits seem low, he unexpectedly reunites with Doctor Eizaru, a friend from his past who offers him

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



## Why Bookey is must have App for Book Lovers

### 30min Content



The deeper and clearer interpretation we provide, the better grasp of each title you have.



### Text and Audio format

Absorb knowledge even in fragmented time.



### Quiz

Check whether you have mastered what you just learned.



### And more

Multiple Voices & fonts, Mind Map, Quotes, IdeaClips...

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 19 Summary : Nineteen

## Summary of Chapter 19

In this gripping chapter, West Loth follows the mysterious Donmata Marosa through a series of dark, underground passageways. They are on a mission to confront a figure pivotal to the murder of Queen Rosarian. Marosa reveals that Loth will meet her father, King Sigoso, who is now a tragic shadow of his former self, chained and enfeebled due to a rare form of Draconic plague, manipulated by the wyrm Fýredel.

As they enter the dank chamber, Loth is struck by King Sigoso's transformation—from a once-handsome ruler to an unrecognizable, emaciated captive. Marosa explains that her father has been reduced to a puppet for Fýredel, who uses him to control the kingdom. When confronted, King Sigoso admits to orchestrating Queen Rosarian's death out of spite, having hidden a deadly gown laced with basilisk venom among her belongings. These revelations chill Loth, filling him with disgust and anger.

The chapter further explores Marosa's painful past, shedding light on the emotional toll of her father's betrayal and the fall of their kingdom. Despite Sigoso's monstrous actions, Marosa expresses a complex mix of loathing and pity, indicating that not all evil in their world is the result of wyrm influence.

Loth, deeply troubled by the gravity of the situation and the suffering of the people of Yscalín, offers to help Marosa. She urges him to take a risky journey across the treacherous Spindles to deliver a mysterious box, once held by a woman who died in captivity. The box contains vital knowledge that could potentially aid in combating the wyrm's growing power. To succeed, Loth must become afflicted with the plague to avoid detection by Draconic creatures.

As the chapter closes, Loth grapples with the weight of his choice, considering the implications of the mission. He recognizes the bravery in Marosa, a leader entangled in her family's dark legacy, and resolves to assist her in their shared fight against the encroaching darkness.

- **Betrayal and Consequences:** The revelations about King Sigoso highlight the destructive impact of personal vendettas and the fragility of power.

- **Resilience and Agency:** Marosa's determination to fight back against Fýredel, despite the chains binding her father, illustrates her strength and unwillingness to succumb to despair.

- **Courage and Sacrifice:** Loth's willingness to risk his own life for the greater good emphasizes the themes of bravery and the moral obligations of individuals in the face of tyranny.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **\*\*Summary of Chapter 19: "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\***

In this gripping chapter, West Loth follows the mysterious Donmata Marosa through a series of dark, underground passageways. They are on a mission to confront a figure pivotal to the murder of Queen Rosarian. Marosa reveals that Loth will meet her father, King Sigoso, who is now a tragic shadow of his former self, chained and enfeebled due to a rare form of Draconic plague, manipulated by the wyrm Fýredel.

As they enter the dank chamber, Loth is struck by King Sigoso's transformation—from a once-handsome ruler to an unrecognizable, emaciated captive. Marosa explains that her father has been reduced to a puppet for Fýredel, who uses him to control the kingdom. When confronted, King Sigoso admits to orchestrating Queen Rosarian's death out of spite, having hidden a deadly gown laced with basilisk venom among her belongings. These revelations chill Loth, filling him with disgust and anger.

The chapter further explores Marosa's painful past, shedding light on the emotional toll of her father's betrayal and the fall of their kingdom. Despite Sigoso's monstrous actions, Marosa expresses a complex mix of loathing and pity, indicating that not all evil in their world is the result of wyrm

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

influence.

Loth, deeply troubled by the gravity of the situation and the suffering of the people of Yscalin, offers to help Marosa. She urges him to take a risky journey across the treacherous Spindles to deliver a mysterious box, once held by a woman who died in captivity. The box contains vital knowledge that could potentially aid in combating the wyrm's growing power. To succeed, Loth must become afflicted with the plague to avoid detection by Draconic creatures.

As the chapter closes, Loth grapples with the weight of his choice, considering the implications of the mission. He recognizes the bravery in Marosa, a leader entangled in her family's dark legacy, and resolves to assist her in their shared fight against the encroaching darkness.

#### **\*\*Key Themes and Character Development:\*\***

- **\*\*Betrayal and Consequences:\*\*** The revelations about King Sigoso highlight the destructive impact of personal vendettas and the fragility of power.
- **\*\*Resilience and Agency:\*\*** Marosa's determination to fight back against Fýredel, despite the chains binding her father, illustrates her strength and unwillingness to succumb to despair.
- **\*\*Courage and Sacrifice:\*\*** Loth's willingness to risk his own life for the greater good emphasizes the themes of

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

bravery and the moral obligations of individuals in the face of tyranny.

This chapter is a poignant exploration of personal and political struggles, weaving together elements of betrayal, loyalty, and the fight for justice in a tumultuous world.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:**Confronting Betrayal and Sacrifice

**Example:**You find yourself standing in the dimly lit chamber, heart racing as you witness the once mighty King Sigoso, now a mere shadow trapped by the darkness of his own malice. His tainted choices echo in your mind, emphasizing the haunting truth that personal vendettas can shatter not just lives but entire kingdoms. You feel a chill affirming your belief in courage as you recognize the heavy price of betrayal – a price that Marosa embodies through her unwavering resolve to confront the wyrm's oppressive grasp, urging you to step forward, risking your own safety for the sake of countless others.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 20 Summary : Twenty

Aspect	Details
Title	Chapter 20 Summary: East
Main Character	Tané
Setting	Tané's quarters and Ginura Bay
Emotional State	Exhausted and anxious after her battle with Turosa
Conflict	Tané's internal struggle about her future as a dragon rider
Key Interaction	Conversation with her friend Onren about trials and work ethic
Themes	Friendship, self-doubt, and the quest for destiny
Significant Event	Tané prepares for the choosing ceremony
Outcome	Pivotal encounter with a Lacustrine dragon
Symbolism	Hopeful sunshower as a good omen

## \*\*Chapter 20 Summary: East\*\*

In this chapter, we find Tané resting in her quarters, still feeling the physical and emotional toll of her intense battle with Turosa. Despite the celebrations in the banquet hall for the completion of their trials, Tané is consumed by exhaustion and anxiety about the upcoming decision regarding her future as a dragon rider. She distracts herself by reading a book, reflecting on the illustrations depicting past battles and the Great Sorrow.

As she turns to her friend Onren, who brings her a simple meal and drink, a significant conversation unfolds. Onren expresses concern for her own chances in the trials while also subtly critiquing Tané's relentless work ethic and judgment

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

towards her lifestyle. They share a tense exchange, revealing underlying insecurities and regrets between them. Despite Tané's initial sharp remarks, she ultimately apologizes, showing the complexity of their friendship and the pressures they face.

The chapter leads to a turning point—eager anticipation builds as Tané waits to discover her fate. The next day brings a hopeful sunshower, seen as a good omen. Clad in new attire that signifies her possible future, Tané prepares for the choosing ceremony, filled with a mix of dread and excitement.

As the ceremony unfolds on the sandy shores of Ginura Bay, Tané watches fellow candidates like Kanperu and Onren receive their dragons. When her time comes, she steps forward, feeling the weight of her aspirations and fears. The moment culminates in a breathtaking encounter with a Lacustrine dragon, marking a pivotal transformation in her journey.

Overall, this chapter emphasizes themes of friendship, self-doubt, and the quest for destiny. Tané's internal struggles highlight the burdens of expectation and her desire for acceptance in a world shaped by status and heritage.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# **Chapter 21 Summary : Twenty-One**

**\*\*Chapter 21 Summary of "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\***

In the dead of night, West Loth leaves the Palace of Salvation for what could be the final time, burdened by the deadly Draconic plague that has infected him. Accompanied by his loyal friend Kit, the two enter the dark, treacherous depths of Cársaro following instructions from the Donmata Marosa to use a hidden escape route. Despite his initial desires to dissuade Kit from joining him, Loth finds comfort in his friend's presence as they navigate the unsettling and shadowy passage.

The tension escalates as they discuss their dire situation. The Donmata warns them of the dangers lurking beneath, handing them ice staves for stability and an iron box crucial for their mission. As they venture deeper, the atmosphere grows increasingly ominous. Their nerves frayed, they engage in

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



App Store  
Editors' Choice



★★★★★  
22k 5 star review

## Positive feedback

Sara Scholz

tes after each book summary  
erstanding but also make the  
and engaging. Bookey has  
ding for me.

Masood El Toure

Fantastic!!!

★★★★★

I'm amazed by the variety of books and languages  
Bookey supports. It's not just an app, it's a gateway  
to global knowledge. Plus, earning points for charity  
is a big plus!

José Botín

ding habit  
o's design  
ual growth

Love it!

★★★★★

Bookey offers me time to go through the  
important parts of a book. It also gives me enough  
idea whether or not I should purchase the whole  
book version or not! It is easy to use!

Wonnie Tappkx

Time saver!

★★★★★

Bookey is my go-to app for  
summaries are concise, ins-  
curred. It's like having acc-  
right at my fingertips!

Awesome app!

★★★★★

I love audiobooks but don't always have time to listen  
to the entire book! bookey allows me to get a summary  
of the highlights of the book I'm interested in!!! What a  
great concept !!!highly recommended!

Rahul Malviya

Beautiful App

★★★★★

This app is a lifesaver for book lovers with  
busy schedules. The summaries are spot  
on, and the mind maps help reinforce what  
I've learned. Highly recommend!

Alex Walk

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 22 Summary : Twenty-Two

Aspect	Summary
Event	Marriage of Queen Sabran the Ninth to Prince Aubrecht the Second
Location	Great Sanctuary of Briar House
Context	First royal marriage after a burial in Berethnet history; moment of grief and duty
Queen's Emotions	Grief for her lost friend Loth and weight of royal responsibilities
Supporting Characters	Roslain and Igrain
Ceremony Atmosphere	Solemn with tradition; Sabran's internal struggles are prominent
Significant Themes	Duty, companionship, emotional burden, character growth
Post-Ceremony	Preparation for the wedding night, symbols of fertility and tradition
Intimacy and Tension	Moments between Sabran and Lievelyn, with ladies waiting outside
Morning Reflections	Sabran feels refreshed, contemplates motherhood and continuity
Character Development	Sabran embraces her role as queen and partner; bond with Ead deepens
Conclusion	Examines the duality of Sabran's identity and her trust in Ead

## \*\*Summary of Chapter 22: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

Chapter 22 immerses us in a poignant and historically significant moment: the marriage of Queen Sabran the Ninth to Prince Aubrecht the Second, taking place beneath the shadow of recent loss. The ceremony unfolds at the Great Sanctuary of Briar House, with an air of solemnity and anticipation, as it is the first royal marriage so soon after a burial in Berethnet history.

As Sabran enters the sanctuary, she's adorned elegantly, standing at a crossroads of emotion—grief for her lost friend, Loth, who has been sent to his death, and the weight of her

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

new royal duties. Supported by her givers, Roslain and Igrain, Sabran demonstrates her growth and resilience, having become a queen no longer in search of guidance. The ceremony itself is a blend of tradition and personal struggle. Ead, one of Sabran's ladies-in-waiting, watches closely, noting the nuances of the two royal figures as they exchange vows and rings. The Arch Sanctarian's words echo the history of companionship and virtue, but an undercurrent of anxiety flows as Sabran confronts her fears about the responsibility of producing an heir.

After the vows are exchanged amidst cheers, the atmosphere shifts subtly. Ead and the other ladies prepare for what follows—Sabran's wedding night. Together, they create a warm and inviting atmosphere in the Royal Bedchamber, filled with symbols of fertility and tradition, sparking a sense of duty and anticipation for the queen.

The night unfolds with intense moments of intimacy between Sabran and Lievelyn, but not without underlying tension as the ladies wait just outside the door. Their bond and protective instincts for Sabran are palpable, revealing the depth of their loyalty amidst the uncertainties of royal life. As morning dawns, Sabran emerges feeling both refreshed and contemplative. Her early thoughts lean towards motherhood, showing her desire for continuity and legacy.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Through candid conversations with her ladies, they discuss the nuances of marriage and motherhood, as well as navigating the court's intricacies.

Ultimately, this chapter captures themes of duty, companionship, and the profound emotional burdens carried by those in power. It showcases character development for Sabran, who begins to embrace her role not just as a queen but as a partner in a delicate and uncertain new chapter of her life. The bond between Ead and Sabran also deepens, culminating in a touching moment where Sabran acknowledges Ead's kindness, elevating her to a position of trust within the royal circle.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** The weight of responsibility in leadership is intertwined with personal loss and emotional growth.

**Example:** As you envision the grand yet somber wedding ceremony of Queen Sabran, you feel the gravity of her emotions weighing heavily upon her. She stands before a crowd, cloaked in royal finery, but inside, her heart aches for her fallen friend, and anxiety swirls around her thoughts of motherhood and legacy. The whispers of duty and expectation dance in the air, palpable like the scent of the flowers that decorate the sanctuary. You can almost taste the bittersweet blend of joy and sorrow as she exchanges vows, fully aware that her role as a queen is forever transformed by her personal experiences. The parallels between her royal ascent and her deepening relationships with her ladies-in-waiting highlight how growth in leadership often emerges from the fires of loss and vulnerability.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The marriage's significance reflects the intertwining of personal sacrifice and royal duty in leadership.

**Critical Interpretation:** In Chapter 22 of 'The Priory of the Orange Tree,' Queen Sabran's marriage is emblematic of the complexities that leaders face, particularly the tension between personal grief and public responsibility. While the ceremony symbolizes a new beginning for the queen, it is also marked by the heavy burden of loss and the expectations of legacy, thus highlighting the steep price of regality. Readers should consider that while Shannon portrays these emotions authentically, societal norms and historical narratives often pressure leaders to prioritize duty over personal feelings (Graeber, D. (2013). 'Debt: The First 5,000 Years'). Such perspectives encourage a critical examination of how duty can overshadow personal desires, prompting discussions about the authenticity of portrayed emotions in political contexts.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 23 Summary : Twenty-Three

\*\*Summary of Chapter 23: A Turning Point for Lord Arteloth Beck\*\*

In this gripping chapter, we follow Lord Arteloth Beck, also known as Loth, as he battles the harsh realities of survival in the Spindles. Burdened by the weight of his journey and the freezing cold, he wrestles with both physical pain and haunting dreams of loved ones, including Kit and Sabran. Loth is on a quest determined by the enigmatic Donmata Marosa; he must travel southeast toward the deserts of Rauca to evade a sinister fate.

As night falls, he struggles to build a fire in a secluded cave, where he prepares food from a mountain ewe he has hunted. His hands, now red and raw, symbolize his transformation from a nobleman into a survivor. His psychological state deteriorates as he dreams of blood and despair, worrying about his friends' fates, particularly Kit, who seems trapped between worlds.

The tension escalates when a monstrous cockatrice threatens him in the cave. The creature is described vividly, evoking fear as Loth struggles to defend himself. In a moment of panic, he loses his sword but manages to escape the cockatrice's deadly grasp by slipping into the surrounding

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

terrain. Despite suffering substantial physical blows, Loth's determination fuels him as he clings to memories of joy—dancing with Ead, hunting with Sabran, and the warmth of family.

In a surprising twist, Loth is saved by a giant ichneumon, a mythical creature known for its prowess against wyrms. This encounter breathes new life into Loth, reflecting themes of unexpected allies and resilience in the face of despair. The ichneumon, sensing Loth's suffering, allows him to ride along, symbolizing hope and the warmth of friendship even in dire circumstances.

As the chapter concludes, Loth finds himself on the brink of the vast desert, which represents both danger and possibility. His journey, fraught with challenges, embodies the themes of survival, courage, and the enduring strength of human connection as he prepares to navigate the Desert of the Unquiet Dream.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The transformation of Lord Arteloth Beck represents the struggle between nobility and survival.

**Critical Interpretation:** In this chapter, Loth's journey emphasizes the tension between his identity as a nobleman and the harsh realities of survival. His physical pain and dreams symbolize a deeper conflict within him, raising questions about the nature of nobility in the face of adversity. Yet, it is important to consider that Shannon's portrayal of such struggles may simplify the complex dynamics of class and identity, as noted by sociologists like Pierre Bourdieu, who argue that social hierarchies remain deeply entrenched despite individual struggles for agency.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 24 Summary : Twenty-Four

Element	Details
Setting	Early autumn in Inys
Main Characters	Ead, Queen Sabran, Aubrecht, Lievelyn, Chassar
Key Events	<p>Ead awaits news from Chassar about her stay in Inys.</p> <p>The court buzzes with excitement over Aubrecht and Sabran.</p> <p>Sabran struggles with conceiving a child, affecting her mood.</p> <p>Ead supports Sabran while dealing with court gossip.</p> <p>Ead and Lievelyn discuss the queen's responsibilities.</p> <p>Ead warns Lievelyn of the dangers in Ascalon.</p> <p>Ead's bond with Sabran strengthens through shared moments.</p> <p>Ead receives a letter granting her stay until Sabran's childbirth.</p> <p>Sabran reveals she is pregnant, but they decide to keep it private.</p> <p>At the Feast of Early Autumn, Sabran announces public appearances.</p>
Themes	<p>Friendship and support</p> <p>Struggle with responsibilities</p> <p>The dangers of court life</p> <p>Hope and caution regarding pregnancy</p>
Conflict	Ead feels tension between supporting Sabran and the risks they face due to enemies.
Ending	Ead senses impending doom, emphasizing the precariousness of their situation.

## \*\*Chapter 24 Summary of "The Priory of the Orange Tree" by Samantha Shannon\*\*

In the early autumn, Ead awaits news from Chassar about her stay in Inys. Meanwhile, the court is abuzz with excitement over the newlywed prince consort, Aubrecht, and Queen Sabran, who have started enjoying entertainment together again. However, tension arises as Sabran faces challenges in conceiving a child, which leads to frustration and anger,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

affecting her mood and the atmosphere at court. Ead feels the weight of Sabran's struggles and resolves to support her while also managing the court's gossip about her own past. As Ead starts her day early in the palace gardens, she has a meaningful encounter with Lievelyn. They discuss the queen's sleepless nights and the burden of her responsibilities. Ead learns that Lievelyn wants to take Sabran into the streets to connect with her people, but Ead warns him of the dangers lurking in Ascalon, especially given past threats against the queen.

The chapter further deepens Ead's understanding of court dynamics as she secretly supports Sabran, whose life is complicated by both political duties and personal desires. Ead's bond with the queen strengthens through shared moments, including a spirited hunting excursion, where Sabran's carefree side briefly shines through.

As the day progresses, Ead receives a letter from Chassar granting her the right to stay in Invs until Sabran gives birth.

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



# Read, Share, Empower

Finish Your Reading Challenge, Donate Books to African Children.

## The Concept



This book donation activity is rolling out together with Books For Africa. We release this project because we share the same belief as BFA: For many children in Africa, the gift of books truly is a gift of hope.

## The Rule



Earn 100 points

Redeem a book

Donate to Africa

Your learning not only brings knowledge but also allows you to earn points for charitable causes! For every 100 points you earn, a book will be donated to Africa.

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 25 Summary : Twenty-Five

\*\*Chapter 25 Summary: Navigating Hope and Dread\*\*

After Niclays Roos arrives in Ginura, he finds solace as a guest of the Moyaka household, enjoying the colorful Summerfall festival that marks the onset of autumn. With his Seiikinese friends, Eizaru and Purumé, he explores the vibrant streets, indulging in local delicacies and the hopeful embrace of freedom. This new life sparks a desire in him to dream of a future away from Orisima, but he is soon reminded of his exile.

Niclays receives two letters: one from Aubrecht II, the High Prince of Mentendon, denying his return due to his past actions affecting Queen Sabran; the second is from his niece, Truyde, imploring him for insights about the Tablet of Rumelabar. This riddle consumes his thoughts and compels him to contemplate its implications about balance in the universe and the rise of wyrms, linking them to his current predicament while worrying about his friend Sulyard, who remains imprisoned.

An unexpected encounter at the market with Lady Tané Miduchi—a dragon rider—reveals complexities of honor and transgression. Their interaction is tense, as Niclays senses her recognition and their shared secrets about Sulyard, the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

outsider who had crossed paths with her. Despite the tension, Niclays remains determined to find a way to save his friend. Later, while grappling with his next steps, a letter from the Viceroy of Orisima arrives, mandating his return, further deepening his despair. During a conversation with Eizaru about the dragon riders' reputation, Niclays begins to formulate a plan to use the upcoming audience with the Warlord to accuse Miduchi, hoping it might leverage Sulyard's situation.

Meanwhile, Tané climbs the Grieving Orphan volcanic stack, reflecting on her own ambitions and the risks intertwined with her newfound power as a dragon rider. As she connects with her dragon, Nayimathun, their bond deepens, allowing Tané access to ancient secrets about dragons and their celestial origins. However, she conceals her actions regarding Sulyard, fearing the repercussions.

This chapter encapsulates themes of hope, exile, the yearning for freedom, and the complicated intersections of personal ambition and duty to the larger community. Niclays and Tané each navigate their tangled fates, driven by loyalty and the burdens of past choices, indicating that the road ahead is fraught with challenges that may intertwine their destinies further.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The theme of hope amidst despair highlights the complexity of personal ambition and communal duty.

**Critical Interpretation:** This chapter particularly emphasizes how characters like Niclays and Tané grapple with their ambitions in the face of dire circumstances. Niclays finds a fleeting sense of hope in Ginura, yet remains shackled by memories of exile and tension regarding his friend's imprisonment. Tané, too, experiences the weight of her aspirations as a dragon rider while being plagued by the implications of her choices on those around her. This reveals the duality of ambition; while it can inspire hope, it also brings the burden of responsibility. In literature, such themes are prevalent and often lead readers to reflect on the intricate balance between personal desires and communal obligations. The complexity of these interactions invites skepticism about the characters' decisions, prompting one to consider the potentially flawed nature of their motivations and the broader consequences of their actions, as suggested in works like "The Left Hand of Darkness" by Ursula K. Le Guin,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

where personal endeavors also collide with societal expectations.

# Chapter 26 Summary : Twenty-Six

\*\*Chapter 26 Summary: The Royal Progress to Ascalon\*\*

In this chapter of "The Priory of the Orange Tree," the excitement builds as Queen Sabran prepares for her first public appearance in fourteen years. As news of her imminent arrival spreads through Inys, the capital buzzes with anticipation. Ead, one of Sabran's ladies-in-waiting, meticulously helps prepare the queen, ensuring she looks divine in her regal attire. Sabran, who is pregnant but must wait to announce her condition, expresses her longing to connect with her people. She finds comfort in Ead's presence, and a deep bond develops between them.

As the royal procession begins, Ead remains anxious about potential dangers lurking in the crowd, recalling past assassination attempts. The capital itself is a mix of beauty and struggle, with the wealthy parts contrasting sharply with the impoverished streets. The sight of the gathered throng becomes overwhelming as Sabran and her retinue are met with cheers and tears, a testament to her significance as a symbol of hope for her people.

However, during their visit, the celebration turns to chaos when an assassin attempts to kill the queen. Ead bravely intervenes by tackling Sabran to the ground, but amidst the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

pandemonium, Lady Linora is fatally wounded, intensifying the tension and sense of danger. Ead reveals her hidden combat skills, determined to protect Sabran at all costs, and the fight escalates with more attackers emerging, proclaiming allegiance to the "Nameless One."

Amid the violence, Ead frantically looks for her fellow ladies-in-waiting, panic rising as they try to find safety. As the chaos escalates, Sabran and her prince consort, Lievelyn, share a poignant moment where they confirm their unborn child's existence. However, this joy soon turns tragic when Lievelyn is shot while defending Sabran, falling lifeless in her arms.

In the aftermath, Ead confronts a second assassin, only to discover it is Lady Truyde, who claims she means no harm but believes she is acting for the greater good. This revelation adds layers of political intrigue and personal conflict, leaving the chapter steeped in emotional turmoil as Sabran grapples with loss and loyalty, and Ead faces the consequences of her choices.

Overall, this chapter explores themes of duty, sacrifice, and the deep connections between characters amid turmoil, setting the stage for further conflict and character development.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The intertwining of personal sacrifice and political duty raises complex moral questions.

**Critical Interpretation:** In this chapter, the juxtaposition of Queen Sabran's royal responsibilities and her personal tragedies encapsulates a central theme of sacrifice. The fervent loyalty shown by Ead, albeit in a protectively violent manner, emphasizes how the realms of duty can clash with personal feelings of safety and loss. This narrative angle prompts readers to reflect on the implications of such sacrifices; is it truly noble to risk one's well-being for the greater good, or does this undermine the personal agency of those involved? Shannon paints a vivid picture of duty versus desire, yet her portrayal may omit the nuances of individual choice in favor of overarching plots, directing us to question whether idealizing sacrifice is always a helpful perspective. According to philosopher Susan Wolf in

**Key Point:** Character Relationships Reflect Broader Societal Issues

**Critical Interpretation:** The intimate interactions between Ead and Sabran suggest a bond formed in adversity,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

highlighting how personal relationships can mirror societal struggles. While Ead's willingness to protect Sabran indicates loyalty and love, the political chaos surrounding them signifies a deeper commentary on the fragility of such connections within a perilous realm. Shannon invites readers to consider that reliance on relationships as sources of strength doesn't absolve systemic issues, a nuance echoed by thinkers such as bell hooks in 'All About Love,' who argue that love within oppressive contexts requires analysis beyond surface appearances.

# Chapter 27 Summary : Twenty-Seven

\*\*Summary of Chapter 27:\*\*

In this gripping chapter, Niclays Roos grapples with his cowardice and desperation as he plans to create a dangerous elixir using dragon blood to escape Orisima. Knowing the risk, he sends a secret message to Lady Tané, hoping to secure what he needs for his scheme.

While waiting for a response, he immerses himself in his alchemical studies, during which he finds a precious fragment of silk left by his late mentor, Jannart. This fragment symbolizes lost knowledge and the burden of a tragedy linked to his past. Niclays reflects on the struggles and losses that have haunted him, highlighting themes of regret and the weight of history.

That evening, he meets Tané on the beach, using a threatening ploy to get her attention. He offers her a troubling bargain: if she provides him with dragon blood and scale, he will remain silent about her suspected crimes. The tension heightens as Tané is faced with a moral dilemma: to mutilate a dragon, which is sacrilegious, or risk her friend Susa's life in prison.

Tané, under immense emotional strain from her choices, considers confessing to the Sea General to save Susa,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

knowing it could mean losing her position as a dragon rider. In a moment of unexpected yet necessary connection, her dragon, Nayimathun, appears, urging her to confront her mistakes. Tané, rattled yet resolute, recounts her transgressions, believing she can never repair the damage done.

However, Nayimathun reveals that Tané's actions, while flawed, do not dishonor her or the bond they share. The dragon emphasizes the real threat lies elsewhere and insists that they must unite in addressing it. This powerful dialogue marks a significant character development for both Tané and Niclays, as they grapple with their ethical responsibilities and the larger implications of their actions.

The chapter beautifully intertwines themes of sacrifice, honor, and the weight of one's lineage, illustrating the deep bonds between humans and dragons while setting the stage for the conflicts to come.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** The weight of ethical choices reveals deep character growth and unforeseen consequences.

**Example:** As you delve into Niclays Roos's precarious situation in this chapter, imagine standing at the sandy shore of Orisima, the salt of the sea mingling with the weight of your decisions. You feel the pull of desperation as Niclays concocts a plan involving dragon blood, balancing on the edge of cowardice and bravery. Picture the night sky overhead, mirrored in the deep waters surrounding you, representing the vast moral dilemmas that haunt your thoughts. In your mind, you see Tané grappling with her emotions, forced to consider a bargain that could jeopardize her relationship with her dragon, a symbol of her honor and identity. As you witness the tension between the characters, you realize that every choice can lead to redemption or ruin, revealing the profound impact of their actions on their futures and the world around them.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**Free Picks**

**Today's Bookey**

5-min left

New

12/100 Get enough points to donate a book

Get Points Donors List

Finish a Bookey today +2

Achieve today's daily goal +2

Discover Library Me

WHAT YOU DO & WHO YOU ARE

Anticancer

Prachi Daur donated 1 book - 1hr

Riya donated 1 book Yesterday

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral habit. This is what makes the book so unique.

Listen Read

17:53 Hannah Daily Goals Read or listen to achieve your daily goals 2 of a 10-min goal 1 day streak Best score: 2 days Time of Use Finished 6183 min 102 Bookies Badges

17:25 Library Bookeys IdeaClips Notes Quotes Saved Downloaded Finished History 14/08/2024 See all ATOMIC HABITS Human Compatible From Chaos to Control 1/7 Bookies Develop leadership skills Unlock Your Leadership Potential 1/7 Bookies Master time ma... From Chaos to Control 3/6 Books Improve your writing skills Distribute the Discourse Started

17:46 Learning Paths Ongoing 17:26 Top 10 of the month Updated monthly 01 HOW TO TALK TO ANYONE How to talk to anyone Lee Lowndes 02 ATOMIC HABITS Atomic Habits James Clear



# World's best ideas unlock your potential

Free Trial with Bookey



Scan to download



# Chapter 28 Summary : Twenty-Eight

## Summary of Chapter

South Rauca, vibrant market streets, Ivory Palace, Place of Doves

Loth experiences the sights and sounds of South Rauca.  
He interacts with local merchants, facing language barriers.  
Loth sends a letter to Margret, reflecting on his past.  
He confronts grief and illness, feeling isolated in a new land.

Loth demonstrates resilience in adapting to a new culture.  
The merchant's kindness highlights Loth's vulnerability.

Clash of cultures and the challenge of understanding.  
Grief and longing for home as reflections of Loth's state.  
Search for healing and hope amidst despair.

## \*\*Summary of Chapter 28:\*\*

In the colorful and bustling capital city of South Rauca, Loth experiences a sensory overload as he navigates the vibrant market streets. Amidst the chaos, he feels a sense of anxiety, especially with an ichneumon, a creature by his side that he hoped might speak but does not. Loth, dressed in a heavy cloak despite the heat, aims to find Ambassador Chassar uq-Ispad at the grand Ivory Palace.

As he explores the market, Loth struggles to communicate due to language barriers but manages to buy water with some

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

hesitation over the cost. A kind merchant gifts him a cloth to shield his face from the heat and advises him to head to Rumelabar to find the ambassador. He then makes his way to the Place of Doves, where he sends a letter to Margret, his connection to his past.

As the day turns to night, Loth finds an inn and attempts to shake off his grief over Kitston Glade, feeling the heavy weight of his emotions. He reflects on the differences between his beliefs in Virtudom and the complexities of this foreign land, which follows a different faith.

Later, as Loth succumbs to exhaustion, he battles with fever and fear of the plague's effects on him. Bound by despair and physical discomfort, he clings to the hope that Chassar has the cure he desperately needs. Just as he drifts into a troubled sleep, he is jolted awake by a shadowy figure, only to be enveloped in darkness once more.

#### **\*\*Key Events:\*\***

- Loth travels through South Rauca, absorbing the exotic sights and sounds.
- He interacts with local merchants, struggles with language, and reveals his vulnerability.
- Loth attempts to send a letter home, underlining his connection to the past and his sense of loss.
- He confronts his grief and illness, grappling with isolation

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

in a foreign land.

**\*\*Character Developments:\*\***

- Loth shows growth in his resilience, navigating a new culture while grappling with overwhelming grief and illness.
- The encounter with the merchant highlights Loth's naivety in matters of trade and reveals the kindness that exists even among strangers.

**\*\*Themes:\*\***

- The clash of cultures and the struggle for understanding in a foreign environment.
- Grief and longing for home, reflecting Loth's emotional and mental state.
- The search for healing and hope amidst despair, symbolized by Loth's quest for the ambassador and the need for a cure.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** Navigating a foreign culture is challenging, especially when one feels isolated in their grief.

**Example:** Imagine walking through a vibrant bazaar under the sweltering sun, your heart heavy with homesickness. As you try to communicate your needs, the merchants' voices are like a whirlwind around you, each colorful stall a reminder of how far you are from home. With every hesitant word spoken, you feel the weight of misunderstanding, yet a stranger offers kindness, a simple piece of cloth to shield you from the heat. In that moment, you grasp the fundamental truth: despite your isolation and sorrow, connection exists in unexpected places, providing a flicker of hope that heals your spirit.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 29 Summary : Twenty-Nine

\*\*Summary of Chapter 29 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this tense chapter, we find Tané at Salt Flower Castle, anxious and alone as she awaits Nayimathun's return. She's been summoned to deliver news regarding Sulyard, whose fate hangs in the balance. As unrest brews in the capital with pirate attacks, Tané struggles to eat and sleep, burdened by pain and worry.

Suddenly, an earthquake hits, displacing her and injuring her ankle. After being helped by her attendants, she tries to recover but is soon interrupted by masked soldiers. They inform her that the Governor of Ginura summons her. Doubts and fears flood her mind—has her enemy Roos turned her in? Yet, maintaining her composure, she prepares to follow the soldiers.

Once dressed, Tané is escorted through the castle but notices something is off as they don't head toward White River Castle. Instead, they travel to a grim section of the city, and the dread grows in her as they arrive at the jailhouse, where she discovers Sulyard's gruesome execution.

The scene plunges Tané into despair as daylight breaks, revealing Susa, a friend captured and awaiting her grim fate.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

With her heart racing, Tané pleads for Susa's life, desperate to protect her. Yet, despite her protests and in a moment of horror, Susa's execution unfolds before her eyes, shattering Tané's resolve and leaving her devastated.

Meanwhile, Niclays demonstrates his ambition and self-interest as he awaits Tané on the beach to gain leverage through the elixir of life. However, when a Lacustrine dragon appears, seeking Tané, Niclays's plans shift dramatically. He hides, sensing danger from his surroundings, but is soon overwhelmed as he's attacked and captured amidst chaos.

This chapter highlights themes of loyalty, sacrifice, and the crushing weight of fate. Tané's internal struggle with her responsibilities as a dragonrider and her deep bond with Susa brings out a poignant emotional core, while Niclays's conflicting motives and the brewing storm in the background highlight the precariousness of their world.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# **Chapter 30 Summary : Thirty**

## **\*\*Chapter 30 Summary\*\***

In this pivotal chapter, West Truyde utt Zeedeur is imprisoned in the Dearn Tower after confessing to her involvement in a staged assassination attempt against Queen Sabran. Her plan intended to create a false sense of danger around Sabran to persuade her to negotiate with the East, but instead led to chaos and the tragic deaths of several innocent people, including Prince Lievelyn. Ead, the protagonist, learns about the consequences of the attack and the sorrow it has brought upon the court, including Sabran's grief over her lost friend and the complications of her pregnancy.

As Ead navigates the tension following the incident, she receives a secret letter from Loth, revealing that the situation in Cársaro is dire. Loth warns her about a looming threat, possibly involving a mysterious figure known as the Cubbearer, connecting back to the chaotic events surrounding

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Ad



Scan to Download  
Bookey App



# Try Bookey App to read 1000+ summary of world best books

Unlock 1000+ Titles, 80+ Topics

New titles added every week

Brand

Leadership & Collaboration

Time Management

Relationship & Communication



Business Strategy

Creativity

Public

Money & Investing

Know Yourself

Positive P

Entrepreneurship

World History

Parent-Child Communication

Self-care

Mind & Sp

## Insights of world best books

**THINKING,  
FAST AND SLOW**  
How we make decisions



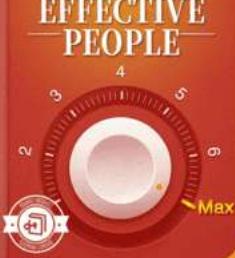
**THE 48 LAWS OF POWER**  
Mastering the art of power, to have the strength to confront complicated situations



**ATOMIC HABITS**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones



**THE 7 HABITS OF  
HIGHLY  
EFFECTIVE  
PEOPLE**



**HOW TO TALK  
TO ANYONE**  
Unlocking the Secrets of Effective Communication



Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 31 Summary : Thirty-One

\*\*Summary of Chapter 31 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this chapter, we revisit Tané's harrowing experience at East White River Castle, where she faces the Governor of Ginura after being imprisoned. The setting is stark, surrounded by the haunting Forest of the Wounded Bird and the imposing Mount Tego. The memories of her ascent to the mountain peak a year ago, where she felt the presence of the spirit Kviriki, contrast sharply with her current state of despair.

Tané learns that she is accused of a serious crime, tied to a smuggled prisoner who claimed she aided him. Despite her once-spotless reputation, she grapples with feelings of guilt and shame for making a reckless decision that jeopardized her future and the safety of her people. The Governor questions her choices, and Tané reveals her misguided beliefs about the need for fearlessness and her desire to sever ties with the prisoner, who she viewed as a message from the gods.

The situation intensifies when the Governor reveals that Tané's dragon, Nayimathun, has been captured by the Fleet of the Tiger Eye. This news devastates Tané, as she imagines

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

the suffering of her dragon and faces the reality of possibly losing everything she holds dear. In a moment of clarity, she provides information about Roos, a surgeon who attempted to blackmail her and may have been involved in Nayimathun's capture.

Ultimately, the Governor decides to show mercy, allowing Tané to live on Feather Island instead of facing execution. As she is led away, Tané feels emotionally numb—lost and without hope, contemplating the weight of her choices and the loss of her dreams.

This chapter encapsulates themes of sacrifice, the struggle for redemption, and the consequences of risking everything for ambition. Tané's journey reflects the complexities of desire and responsibility, leaving her at a crossroads filled with uncertainty about her identity and purpose.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** Facing the Consequences of Reckless Choices and Sacrifice

**Example:** Imagine standing alone in a dark cell, the weight of your choices pressing heavily on your chest. You recall a moment when ambition clouded your judgment, leading you to smuggle a prisoner, believing it would bring you glory or favor. But now, you find yourself questioning those reckless decisions as the Governor's cold gaze pierces through your despair. Your heart races as you learn of your beloved dragon's capture, realizing that your daring act has endangered not only your future but also the life of the creature you hold dear. In this bleak setting, as you grapple with guilt and the painful consequences of your ambition, you understand that every choice you make carries a profound weight, shaping not just your destiny, but that of everyone around you.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 32 Summary : Thirty-Two

\*\*Chapter 32 Summary: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In this intense chapter, we find Lord Arteloth Beck, or Loth, waking up in an underground chamber, overwhelmed by the aftermath of his suffering. He battles the agony of the bloodblaze, a terrible affliction he has only heard about in tales. In a moment of desperation, a mysterious woman appears, offering comfort and assistance, urging him to drink when he is on the brink of despair.

After regaining consciousness and strength, Loth realizes he is now at the Priory of the Orange Tree in Lasia, a place he never expected to be. He meets the ambassador, Chassar uq-Ispad, who reveals the chain of events that led to his salvation. However, the comfort of his new surroundings begins to unravel as Chassar shares a startling reinterpretation of history, painting a dark portrait of the Saint, the supposedly noble hero of Inys. Chassar accuses the Saint of selfishness and of binding Cleolind, a brave warrior, to his lust for power and control.

As Loth grapples with the shocking narrative, he learns of the true origin of the Priory—a bastion of powerful mages dedicated to stopping the Nameless One. Chassar reveals that Jondu, a woman connected to Loth, has died and suggests

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

that Loth is entangled in the very fabric of a treacherous plot concerning her. Loth protests his innocence, insisting he only acted on the instructions given to him by Jondu.

Things spiral further when Chassar discloses a mind-blowing secret about Ead. The woman Loth has befriended is not who she seems; her true identity is Eadazdu Z sister of the Priory and skilled in magic. The revelation rattles Loth, creating a sense of betrayal as he realizes Ead has been living a lie, all to protect Queen Sabran.

Feeling distraught, Loth tries to escape his predicament, but the woman in green reappears, this time holding fire instead of a lamp, symbolizing the control and power of the Priory. She tells him to sleep, leaving Loth trapped in a world filled with deceit, danger, and now, a deep sense of confusion about loyalty, truth, and the future.

Overall, this chapter weaves together themes of betrayal, the reinterpretation of history, and the mystery of identity. It takes Loth on a harrowing journey as he confronts the reality of the world around him, leaving readers eager to discover what will come next in this tangled tale.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 33 Summary : Thirty-Three

Element	Summary
Setting	Brygstad Palace, cozy yet secretive atmosphere.
Main Characters	Niclays and Jannart.
Themes	Love, societal norms, responsibility, danger, loyalty, identity.
Current Situation	Courtiers away hunting, Niclays and Jannart share a tender moment.
Conflict	A wyvern awakens, causing chaos and death, highlighting ignorance and arrogance.
Character Concerns	Niclays reflects on childhood dangers; Jannart struggles with past ties to Aleidine.
Future Aspirations	The couple dreams of escaping to Milk Lagoon, but must wait for Jannart's daughter, Truyde.
Turning Point	Niclays is captured by pirates, loses crucial text, and must prove himself as a surgeon.
Niclays' New Identity	Embraces the name "Sea-Moon," symbolizing his vulnerability in pirate captivity.
Overall Mood	A juxtaposition of love's warmth against the backdrop of danger and urgency for change.

## \*\*Chapter 33 Summary\*\*

In the cozy yet secretive setting of Brygstad Palace, Niclays and Jannart share a tender moment, reflecting on their love that defies societal norms in a world governed by strict rules of the Knight of Fellowship. With Edvart and the court away for a hunting trip, the couple enjoys a rare chance to be together, reminiscing about their past and discussing their dreams and regrets.

Yet, the atmosphere is marred by troubling news: a wyvern—a dragon-like creature—was awakened by foolish men, leading to chaos and death. Niclays expresses concern about ignorance and arrogance, drawing upon personal childhood memories of danger linked to reckless pursuits.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Their lighthearted banter reveals the depth of their bond, with Jannart's wish to escape to the Milk Lagoon—a mythical haven for lovers—and live freely together.

As they contemplate their future, their relationship faces the weight of Jannart's responsibilities and the reality of his previous life with Aleidine, his wife. Despite these ties, Jannart longs to prioritize the love he shares with Niclays.

They agree to wait a few more years to allow Jannart's daughter, Truyde, to grow older before pursuing their dream of a life beyond oppressive societal expectations.

Their intimate moments blend joy with a sense of urgency for change. However, this warmth is interrupted when Niclays finds himself in a terrifying situation aboard a pirate ship. Captured and held prisoner, he learns that pirates specialize in smuggling dragon parts and that he has lost the fragment of text he sought for so long—a piece tied to Jannart's legacy.

Facing his captors—led by the formidable Golden

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



## Why Bookey is must have App for Book Lovers

### 30min Content



The deeper and clearer interpretation we provide, the better grasp of each title you have.



### Text and Audio format

Absorb knowledge even in fragmented time.



### Quiz

Check whether you have mastered what you just learned.



### And more

Multiple Voices & fonts, Mind Map, Quotes, IdeaClips...

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 34 Summary : Thirty-Four

\*\*Summary of Chapter 34: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In this gripping chapter, Queen Sabran's pregnancy is officially announced, lifting the spirits of Inys as they celebrate her expected child—the future hope against the ominous threat of the Nameless One. Despite the joy around her, Sabran grapples with the physical toll of her pregnancy and the shadow of her late husband, Prince Aubrecht. As the court rejoices, the queen battles relentless sickness and the fear of her impending childbirth, knowing the stakes are high since her lineage could very well be the last of the Berethnets.

Amidst these personal challenges, political tensions persist. The Dukes Spiritual warn Sabran of the rising threat from Yscalin and the Flesh King, who is amassing a fleet for potential invasion. Sabran finds herself at odds with her advisors, especially Igrain Crest, who pressures her to forge alliances through marriage. In a moment of assertiveness, she rejects the idea of marrying King Raunus of Askrdal, asserting her independence and the priority of her child's well-being over her political obligations.

As the chapter unfolds, Ead and the other ladies-in-waiting remain devoted to Sabran's health, but soon the political

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

turmoil escalates. News of Draconic creatures, led by a High Western, threatens the palace. In a dramatic turn, Ead takes action to protect the queen, ready to confront this grave danger despite being out of practice in combat.

The chapter significantly highlights themes of motherhood and sacrifice, the burden of leadership, and the struggle for autonomy against societal expectations. As the Queen battles her inner demons and the external threats close in, the stakes heighten dramatically. Ead reflects on the warmth of her growing bond with Sabran, revealing the emotional depths of their relationship amidst the chaos.

The nail-biting climax culminates in a battle where Ead demonstrates extraordinary bravery, but tragedy strikes when the Dearn Tower collapses, and both Sabran and Sir Gules Heath are caught in the rubble. As Ead rushes to rescue the queen, she is faced with the brutal reality of Sabran's critical state, leaving readers on edge about the future of the queen and her unborn child. This chapter beautifully weaves together personal struggles and epic political intrigue, setting the stage for the conflicts to come.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The tension between personal sacrifice and political duty is a central theme in this chapter.

**Critical Interpretation:** In 'The Priory of the Orange Tree', Queen Sabran's struggle with her pregnancy symbolizes the broader conflict between personal desires and societal expectations. While she aspires to prioritize her child's well-being, the pressure from her court to marry and strengthen political alliances reveals the pervasive demands of leadership. This raises questions about whether a leader's personal choices should be sacrificed for statecraft, a perspective that some modern political theorists argue can diminish individual agency (see works by Arendt and Foucault). Moreover, acknowledging that the author's portrayal of leadership challenges may not encompass all complexities—such as potential critiques of her decisions—invites readers to engage critically with the narrative.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 35 Summary : Thirty-Five

\*\*Summary of Chapter 35:\*\*

In this chapter of "The Priory of the Orange Tree," Niclays Roos has an unexpected turn of events as he serves as the ship's surgeon aboard the Pursuit, part of the Fleet of the Tiger Eye. He treats a pirate who has been stung by a rare quarl, using knowledge from Eizaru to ease the man's pain. However, Niclays is left feeling out of place and longs for the simplicity of his past life in Orisima.

His situation changes when Laya, an interpreter for the Golden Empress, brings him food and informs him that he has been appointed her master surgeon. Their conversation reveals more about Laya's history; she left her home to search for her lost father and ended up in the crew due to the harrowing circumstances she faced. They bond over their hopes and fears, and Niclays shares his secret ambition to create an elixir of immortality, linked to the dragon they are transporting.

As the Pursuit approaches the Abyss, a mystical and foreboding area of the sea, Niclays witnesses an extraordinary phenomenon—the calm surface reflects the cosmos, creating a surreal double world. But this tranquil moment quickly turns chaotic as the sea begins to surge

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

violently.

Suddenly, a massive High Western dragon emerges, signaling danger. It screams "MASTER" in a haunting voice, leaving Niclays and Laya in shock. The chapter climaxes with a mix of dread and excitement as they face the beast and the uncertainty of their fates.

**\*\*Key Developments:\*\***

- Niclays's role as a surgeon and his inner struggle reflecting on his lost past.
- Laya's backstory that enriches the narrative and their developing friendship.
- The extraordinary appearance of the dragon, foreshadowing tension and adventure ahead.

**\*\*Themes:\*\***

- The quest for identity and purpose in a chaotic world.
- The bonds formed in unexpected circumstances.
- The intersection of fate, magic, and mortality.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The Intersection of Humanity and Power in a Chaotic World

**Critical Interpretation:** In Chapter 35 of 'The Priory of the Orange Tree,' Niclays Roos's experience as a ship's surgeon underscores a compelling exploration of humanity's pursuit of purpose amid chaos. The interplay between his ambition for immortality, Laya's search for family, and the threat posed by the dragon suggests a critique of how power and desire can shape individual destinies. While Shannon presents this quest for identity as a transformative journey, readers should critically reflect on the notion that the pursuit of power—be it through magical ambitions or personal aspirations—can lead to unforeseen consequences. Such themes resonate with Joseph Campbell's work on the hero's journey, where the quest often reveals deeper truths about human nature (Campbell, J. 'The Hero with a Thousand Faces'). This invites a discussion on whether the author's portrayal genuinely captures the complexity of humanity's relationship with power and magic, or simplifies it into a mere adventure narrative.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 36 Summary : Thirty-Six

\*\*Chapter 36 Summary: The Queen's Struggle and a Tender Moment\*\*

In a somber night at Ascalon, Ead lays beside the weakened Queen Sabran, reflecting on the harrowing events that transpired after the attack of the White Wyrm. Sabran has recovered from a near-fatal injury but is burdened with the knowledge that she will never bear children, a devastating blow for the royal lineage of the House of Berethnet. As the reality of her barrenness sinks in, Sabran struggles with feelings of despair, fearing for both her and her queendom's fate.

The atmosphere is tense as Sabran laments her inability to fulfill the expectations of motherhood, which have loomed over her lineage for centuries. Ead, while empathetic to Sabran's pain, encourages her to push through her self-pity and to focus on her duties as Queen. Their heated exchange showcases the weight of Sabran's responsibilities and her deep-seated insecurities and fears.

Ead's words aim to bolster Sabran's spirit, and in a moment of vulnerability, Sabran proposes a dark solution to end the suffering she believes her death might bring. She expresses her deep sorrow and begs Ead for poison to escape the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

looming threat of war and loss. Though Ead understands the gravity of Sabran's despair, she refuses to comply, insisting that Sabran is flesh and blood and must fight for her life and queendom.

In a transformative moment, their relationship shifts from duty to intimacy as Ead and Sabran share a passionate kiss. This marks the beginning of a profound connection between them, hinting at a romantic entanglement that defies the constraints of royal protocol. As they explore this new bond, Ead feels both exhilarated and terrified by their union.

The chapter closes on a note of cautious optimism. They wake in the light of dawn, and Sabran emerges ready to confront challenges head-on, showing her resilience despite her injuries. She decides to take charge, planning to meet with her council to prepare for the impending threat of civil war and the return of the dangerous Nameless One.

Despite the storm brewing outside, Ead's commitment to Sabran deepens, solidifying her resolve to protect the queen no matter the cost. The chapter illustrates themes of love, duty, and resilience, deftly weaving personal struggles against a larger backdrop of political tension and looming danger. As they navigate their intertwined fates, the weight of the world rests on both women, forcing them to confront their fears together.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



App Store  
Editors' Choice



★★★★★  
22k 5 star review

## Positive feedback

Sara Scholz

tes after each book summary  
erstanding but also make the  
and engaging. Bookey has  
ding for me.

Masood El Toure

Fantastic!!!

★★★★★

I'm amazed by the variety of books and languages  
Bookey supports. It's not just an app, it's a gateway  
to global knowledge. Plus, earning points for charity  
is a big plus!

José Botín

ding habit  
o's design  
ual growth

Love it!

★★★★★

Bookey offers me time to go through the  
important parts of a book. It also gives me enough  
idea whether or not I should purchase the whole  
book version or not! It is easy to use!

Wonnie Tappkx

Time saver!

★★★★★

Bookey is my go-to app for  
summaries are concise, ins-  
curred. It's like having acc-  
right at my fingertips!

Awesome app!

★★★★★

I love audiobooks but don't always have time to listen  
to the entire book! bookey allows me to get a summary  
of the highlights of the book I'm interested in!!! What a  
great concept !!!highly recommended!

Rahul Malviya

Beautiful App

★★★★★

This app is a lifesaver for book lovers with  
busy schedules. The summaries are spot  
on, and the mind maps help reinforce what  
I've learned. Highly recommend!

Alex Walk

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 37 Summary : Thirty-Seven

Element	Summary
Characters	Ead Duryan, Combe, Queen Sabran, Tallys, Margret Beck, Estina Melaugo
Conflict	Ead confronts Combe, who dismisses her from serving Queen Sabran due to an indiscretion and threatens her with exile.
Ead's Abilities	Ead reveals her hidden magical powers during her confrontation with Combe.
Key Events	Ead escapes from Combe, navigates through palace danger, allies with Tallys, seeks help from Margret, and faces an attack in Perchling.
Themes	Loyalty, sacrifice, court politics, and the journey of a protector becoming a fugitive.
Conclusion	Ead reaches Zeedeur, determined to protect the Queen while dealing with her feelings for Sabran.

\*\*Summary of Chapter 37 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this gripping chapter, Ead Duryan finds herself in a tense confrontation with Combe, the Principal Secretary, who informs her that Queen Sabran no longer needs her services as a Lady of the Bedchamber due to an indiscretion involving the Queen. Combe reveals that he has been watching Ead closely, acknowledging her cleverness but warning her against her involvement with Sabran. He believes the Queen's stability relies on securing a legitimate heir through marriage, and Ead's relationship with Sabran threatens that. As Combe threatens to exile her, Ead's strategic mind races. Sensing danger, she harnesses her hidden powers in a desperate bid for survival, managing to escape Combe's

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

clutches after a tense altercation. With the revelation of her magical abilities, Combe acknowledges Ead's potential as a protector but ultimately views her as a threat.

Once outside the palace, Ead's escape is fraught with danger as she navigates the dark corridors and guards. She forges a quick alliance with Tallys, a scullion, who helps her find a hidden escape route. Ead then reaches her friend Margret Beck, desperately requesting her help to avoid capture.

Margret provides Ead with a disguise and essential supplies for her flight, showcasing their deep bond.

Ead mounts Valour, her beloved horse, and rides hard to evade capture. After several days of travel, she arrives at Perchling, only to find it devastated by an attack from the High Westerns, heightening her sense of urgency regarding Sabran's fate. Finally, Ead secures passage with a pirate named Estina Melaugo, who recognizes the shared threat they face from the Night Hawk, Combe.

The chapter closes as Ead arrives at Zeedeur, determined to reach the Ersyr and protect the Queen while grappling with her complex feelings for Sabran and the dangers that loom. Themes of loyalty, sacrifice, and the intricate web of court politics are echoed throughout Ead's harrowing journey, underscoring her transition from a hidden protector to a determined fugitive.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 38 Summary : Thirty-Eight

\*\*Summary of Chapter 38: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In this chapter, we follow \*\*Tané\*\*, a scholar on Feather Island, who begins her day with the calming routine of washing and prayer before a statue of the great \*\*Kwiriki\*\*. She appreciates this sacred time, especially as it allows her to reflect amidst the tranquil underground grotto adorned with the statue that embodies the great Elder's various forms.

\*\*Elder Vara\*\*, a kind yet eccentric scholar, disrupts her meditation with an unexpected invitation to the repository, a place typically off-limits to her. Despite her hesitation, she feels drawn to this opportunity and is reminded of her bittersweet memories of life before she came to the island, particularly the loss of her friend \*\*Susa\*\*.

As she navigates the rugged terrain of the island, a sudden earth tremor causes her physical pain, a remnant of an old injury that flares up painfully. \*\*Elder Vara\*\*, noticing her distress, comforts her and takes her outside to a serene courtyard. Here, he pours her tea while sharing a story of bravery and sacrifice about a girl, the \*\*Little Shadow-girl\*\*, who risked everything to restore a dragon's lost pearl. This tale resonates deeply with Tané, highlighting themes of courage and selflessness.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

As the conversation unfolds, Elder Vara expresses concern for Tané's health, suggesting she have her injury examined thoroughly. Tané, protective of her past, initially resists the idea but ultimately reflects on the profound meaning in the Little Shadow-girl's story, recognizing that sacrificing for a greater good is an admirable way to live and die.

This chapter effectively blends \*\*Tané's inner conflict\*\*, her desire to heal, and the enduring impact of stories as both a source of strength and a reminder of loss. The themes of \*\*sacrifice\*\*, \*\*identity\*\*, and \*\*healing\*\* intertwine as her journey continues, revealing deeper layers of her character while exploring the interconnectedness of their lives, both in the past and present.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** Themes of sacrifice and courage are vital for personal growth and connection.

**Example:** As you immerse yourself in Tané's journey, imagine standing before the tranquil statue of Kwiriki, the cool stone beneath your fingertips grounding you in the moment. You take a deep breath, embracing the peace, yet feel a bittersweet tug as memories of your own lost friendships surface. When Elder Vara's invitation breaks the stillness, your heart races—not just from the thrill of discovery but from the weight of choosing to confront your own vulnerabilities. As you navigate the rocky paths of the island, each step resonates with the ache of past injuries, echoing Tané's struggle. Then, as you sip the warm tea in the serene courtyard, Elder Vara's tale of the Little Shadow-girl ignites a fire within you. Her sacrifice becomes your beacon, urging you to reflect on how selflessness can mold your identity and elevate your existence. You find yourself asking, 'What am I willing to sacrifice for the greater good?' and feel the power of that inquiry knit together the threads of your past and present.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 39 Summary : Thirty-Nine

\*\*Summary of Chapter 39 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this chapter, Eadaz uq-Nra journeys through with a caravan of travelers. The landscape reflects her inner turmoil as she grapples with her past identity and current purpose. Tanned and weary from her travels, Ead finds herself reminiscing about her life in the courts of Inys, while the harsh desert reminds her of her struggles and the threats looming over her.

The caravan encounters warnings of wyrms driven into new territories, stirring Ead's anxiety about the turmoil back in Inys, especially concerning Queen Sabran. Along the way, she shares a poignant story with Ragab, a postrider, about a Melancholy King whose longing for his lost love led to his demise—a tale that resonates with Ead's own feelings of longing for Sabran and the dangers that threaten them both. As they reach a Nuram camp just before a sandstorm, Ead feels the weight of her journey and her mission to warn and protect Sabran. She is joined by the magnificent hawiz, Parspa, who has been sent for her, allowing her to make a daring escape from the caravan. Their bond speaks to Ead's connection to her past and her determination to confront her

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

destiny.

Ead's arrival in Lasia is a homecoming filled with powerful imagery—the orange tree symbolizing renewal and hope. She is quickly reunited with Chassar, her partner, and they share intimate moments, revealing the deep emotional connection forged through their separation. Ead is soon called to meet the Prioress, where she learns of the Priory's strict priorities amidst the existential threats of war with wyrmkind.

In a tense conversation, the Prioress expresses reluctance to interfere in the political strife of Inys, prioritizing the fight against the Draconic Army instead. This creates a rift between her objectives and Ead's passionate desire to protect Sabran, highlighting themes of duty versus personal allegiance, and the complexity of leadership in times of crisis. Ead grapples with her role, feeling the burden of her recent experiences and the loss of her friend Jondu, who has disappeared in pursuit of knowledge.

Finally, Ead partakes in a ritual at the orange tree, seeking

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



# Read, Share, Empower

Finish Your Reading Challenge, Donate Books to African Children.

## The Concept



This book donation activity is rolling out together with Books For Africa. We release this project because we share the same belief as BFA: For many children in Africa, the gift of books truly is a gift of hope.

## The Rule



Earn 100 points

Redeem a book

Donate to Africa

Your learning not only brings knowledge but also allows you to earn points for charitable causes! For every 100 points you earn, a book will be donated to Africa.

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 40 Summary : Forty

\*\*Summary of Chapter 40 - The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In this riveting chapter, the tension on the ship \*Pursuit\* escalates as Niclays grapples with both the terrifying presence of the dragon Valeysa and his own emotional turmoil. As the crew treks across the stormy waters, Niclays is haunted by memories of his lost love, Jannart, while facing the threatening reality of piracy. The Golden Empress, a formidable figure, summons Niclays to her cabin, revealing her sharp intelligence and experience on the high seas. During their tense conversation, Niclays learns that the Golden Empress speaks Seiikinese fluently, dispelling his earlier assumptions. She intriguingly shifts the discussion toward the dragon they captured and how it connects to Niclays' ambitions as an alchemist. He divulges his longing for eternal life and admits that Eastern dragons may hold the key to his research. The Empress shifts focus, revealing she possesses a fragment of writing that belonged to Jannart, thrusting Niclays into a conflict between desperation and hope.

The fragment is a piece of an old text that potentially tells of a source for eternal life, specifically a legendary mulberry tree. The Golden Empress proposes a deal: if Niclays can

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

decipher the puzzle within the text and discover the tree's location within three days, he'll be granted an opportunity to drink from it. This encounter forces Niclays to confront his grief and the memory of Jannart, intensifying his internal struggle.

Outside the cabin, Niclays confides in Laya, expressing his despair over his lost connection with Jannart. Laya compels him to cling to hope, arguing against giving up and reminding him of the life still ahead of him. Their interaction highlights a central theme of the chapter — the tension between grief and the will to live, as well as the burden of love and loss.

The chapter culminates in Niclays' poignant reflections on Jannart's death, revealing the poet's intimate and tragic backstory. The vivid memories flood back, recalling the moment Niclays found Jannart lifeless, having chosen a quiet death over seeking help. This harrowing reminiscence amplifies Niclays' pain and despair, leaving readers with a deep sense of empathy for his character.

As he wrestles with the weight of the past and the looming challenge posed by the Empress, Niclays resolves to uncover the message within Jannart's fragment. With renewed determination, he embarks on a quest influenced by love and driven by the hope of reconnecting with his lost beloved, setting the stage for high-stakes revelations ahead.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 41 Summary : Forty-One

\*\*Summary of Chapter 41 - "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this intense chapter, Ead is engulfed by a fever that heightens her senses and stirs memories of her lost love, Sabran, who is alone and surrounded by danger back in Inys. Longing for Sabran fuels her determination to find a way to convince the Prioress to protect the throne. The chapter unfolds with Ead experiencing a painful reflection on her mother, Zala, a legendary sister of the Priory who still haunts her.

As Ead explores the Priory's corridors, she is led by an idea that takes form through a riddlebox that requires blood to open. After a painful cut to her palm, Ead unlocks the box to find an ornate key and ultimately, a beautiful but mysterious jewel along with a scroll containing crucial information about the Nameless One. The scroll reveals that the jewel has ties to a dark future and gives a warning about a thousand-year curse that is tied to a malevolent force.

In a dramatic turn, Ead collapses after touching the jewel, prompting her friend Chassar to rescue her. When she regains consciousness, the significance of the jewel becomes clear as Ead reads the scroll, revealing historical ties to the Priory, a

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

warning from a past sister, and the imminent return of the Nameless One.

As Ead and the Prioress discuss the scroll's grim implications, they consider the threat posed by Kalyba, a powerful witch. Ead argues for the necessity of seeking Kalyba's knowledge to protect the South and confront the impending danger. Though the Prioress is wary of this approach, she ultimately accepts Ead's mission to visit Kalyba, signaling a willingness to explore alliances that might help confront their enemies.

Throughout this chapter, themes of love, loss, and the burden of destiny intertwine, as Ead grapples with her emotional turmoil while also stepping firmly into her role as a protector. The chapter is packed with tension and sets the stage for the bigger conflict looming on the horizon.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The struggle for agency amid destiny's burden is a central theme in Ead's journey.

**Critical Interpretation:** Ead's internal conflict highlights the tension between personal desires and larger responsibilities. While she longs for her lost love and grapples with her past, her decisions also impact the fate of her kingdom. This interplay raises questions about free will versus fate—do her emotional struggles empower her actions, or do they chain her to a predetermined path? Readers might consider if Ead's route is truly autonomous or if influenced by the oppressive weight of her heritage and expectations set by the Priory. Such discussions could refer to philosophical perspectives on determinism, as seen in works like 'The Myth of Sisyphus' by Albert Camus.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 42 Summary : Forty-Two

Chapter	Summary	Themes and Character Developments
42	Niclays translates The Tale of Komoridu, believing it leads to immortality. Laya supports him and uncovers a hidden message in the star map they create. The arrival of the Golden Empress heightens the tension as they prepare to seek a legendary mulberry tree treasure. Niclays faces a chained dragon, Nayimathun, discussing the value of power and secrets, culminating in Niclays's determination to act on his desires for immortality.	<p>Passion and Obsession: Niclays's fixation on immortality.</p> <p>Trust and Sharing Secrets: Growing bond between Niclays and Laya.</p> <p>Power and Responsibility: Discussion with Nayimathun reflects moral dilemmas.</p> <p>Navigating Consequences: Niclays's internal conflict about immortality.</p>

## \*\*Summary of Chapter 42\*\*

In this gripping chapter of "The Priory of the Orange Tree," Niclays is deeply focused on his work, translating characters from an ancient text, The Tale of Komoridu, onto silk. He believes this chart might lead to immortality, and Laya, his companion, brings him broth to fuel his efforts. Their conversation takes a poignant turn as Niclays opens up about his past, revealing the death of his close friend Jannart to plague, a memory he has kept buried.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

As they work, the atmosphere shifts dramatically with the entrance of the Golden Empress, Ghonra, and Padar, whose bloodied appearance underscores the danger surrounding them. Niclays presents his chart as a star map, believing it could guide them to a legendary mulberry tree. Laya uncovers a hidden message within the characters, providing precise directions related to the stars.

The tension builds as Padar works alongside the map, connecting the star patterns to their course. Niclays realizes they now have a clear path to a treasure that may hold the secret to eternal life, but doubt lingers in the back of his mind about the consequences of sharing this knowledge.

The Golden Empress decides to set sail for the treasure, providing Niclays with a staff for protection. After a moment of relief and celebration with Laya, who embraces him joyfully, Niclays prepares to confront a chained dragon, Nayimathun, to gain more insights into their quest for immortality.

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**Free Picks**

**Today's Bookey**

5-min left

New

12/100 Get enough points to donate a book

Get Points Donors List

Finish a Bookey today +2

Achieve today's daily goal +2

Discover Library Me

WHAT YOU DO & WHO YOU ARE

Anticancer

Prachi Daur donated 1 book - 1hr

Riya donated 1 book Yesterday

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral habit. This is what makes the book so unique.

Listen Read

17:53 Hannah Daily Goals Read or listen to achieve your daily goals 2 of a 10-min goal 1 day streak Best score: 2 days Time of Use Finished 6183 min 102 Bookies Badges

Bookeys IdeaClips Notes Quotes

Saved Downloaded Finished

History 14/08/2024 See all ATOMIC HABITS Human Compatible

1/7 Bookies Develop leadership skills Unlock Your Leadership Potential

1/7 Bookies Master time management From Chaos to Control

17:25 17:46 Learning Paths Ongoing

17:26 Top 10 of the month Updated monthly

01 HOW TO TALK TO ANYONE Lee Louwdes

02 Atomic Habits James Clear

The 5 AM Club



# World's best ideas unlock your potential

Free Trial with Bookey



Scan to download



# Chapter 43 Summary : Forty-Three

\*\*Summary of Chapter 43: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In this chapter, Ead prepares for a dangerous journey into the heart of the forest to confront Kalyba, the Witch of Inysca. Armed with a monbone bow, iron sword, etched axe, and a dagger, she wears the white cloak of a postulant, symbolizing her coming of age. Her companion, Aralaq, an ichneumon, reassures her about her mission, despite the lurking danger posed by Kalyba.

As Ead navigates the treacherous forest, she reflects on her past memories of Kalyba from her time at the Priory and the unsettling aura that surrounded her. Ead recalls Kalyba's troubling past, including her rumored involvement in the poisoning of Ead's mother, Zla. When the Bower of Eternity, Kalyba appears to Ead, who is now an adult. Their conversation is fraught with tension, each assessing the other's intentions.

Ead seeks knowledge from Kalyba, asserting her desire to learn magic. Kalyba, intrigued, questions her intentions while hinting at her own power and reputation. Ead strives to prove her sincerity and loyalty, ultimately offering a kiss to Kalyba as collateral for her teachings. Kalyba shares profound insights about the two branches of magic, siden and sterren,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

establishing a critical balance between the two.

The chapter culminates with Kalyba offering Ead a daunting proposition: she must bring Kalyba the fruit of the orange tree, a source of power, in exchange for her knowledge and guidance. A sense of foreboding hangs over Ead as she weighs the implications of her choices.

As Ead returns to the Priory, she is initiated as a Red Damsel in a solemn ceremony, receiving her red cloak and a silver ring from the Prioress, representing her commitment to the order. However, the chapter takes a surprising turn when Ead catches a glimpse of Loth, a figure from her past who she believed was lost, leaving her in shock and uncertainty.

#### **\*\*Character Developments and Themes\*\***

- **\*\*Ead's Growth\*\*:** Ead transitions from a sheltered postulant to a determined woman ready to face danger for knowledge and for her ties to Sabran.
- **\*\*Power Dynamics\*\*:** The interactions between Ead and Kalyba highlight the complexities of trust and power in their world. Kalyba's manipulation and Ead's desperate need for knowledge create an intriguing tension.
- **\*\*Magic's Duality\*\*:** The concept of two forms of magic, siden and sterren, reflects the broader themes of balance and the consequences of power. The fear of imbalance looms large.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

- **Return and Loss**: Ead's initiation resonates with themes of belonging and identity while simultaneously confronting her past with the unexpected appearance of Loth, cementing her struggles with loss and hope. This chapter encapsulates the tension between ambition and morality, as Ead's journey intertwines personal stakes with the unfolding cosmic balance of magic and fate.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** Ead's transformation from postulant to warrior reflects the complex interplay between power and responsibility.

**Critical Interpretation:** In Chapter 43, Ead's evolution into a figure seeking knowledge and power represents a critical examination of ambition. It is important to recognize that the drive for knowledge and mastery can come with significant moral complications, particularly when negotiating with figures like Kalyba, who embody manipulation and ethical ambiguity. As readers reflect on this dynamic, they should consider the author's portrayal of power as a double-edged sword; striving for knowledge might lead to unexpected consequences.

Sources such as 'The Hero with a Thousand Faces' by Joseph Campbell can provide a comparative analysis of hero journeys where moral integrity is tested against ambition.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 44 Summary : Forty-Four

\*\*Summary of Chapter 44 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this emotionally charged chapter, Ead Duryan faces a moment of shock and betrayal upon seeing her old friend, Lord Arteloth, who was brought to the Priory under dubious circumstances. Despite the initial hurt of his unexpected presence, Ead is determined to connect with him, feeling a strong bond that transcends their current situations.

Ead has a tense conversation with Chassar, revealing her growing frustrations about the secrecy and manipulation within the Priory. Chassar explains that Arteloth was sent by the Donmata as part of a greater plan, and that the Prioress intends to send Ead on a perilous mission beyond the Gate of Ungulus: to locate and destroy a dragon's egg believed to be in the Eria. This mission could keep Ead away for years, sparking her anxiety about further isolation and the potential fallout from Ignys.

The Prioress remains unyielding when Ead pleads to be spared from the task. Instead, she insists it is crucial for Ead's journey of self-discovery and loyalty. Ead's frustration culminates when the Prioress threatens to revoke her place within the Priory if she defies the order, making her question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

her identity and purpose.

As Ead grapples with her feelings of betrayal and duty, she reflects on her past and the heavy memories tied to her bloodline. A revelation strikes her as she remembers the past warnings regarding the treachery associated with her family, particularly Igrain Crest, who may have played a role in shaping the present conflicts. Ead realizes that if Crest is involved, she must return to Inys to confront the dangers posed by her bloodline.

Ead's internal struggle deepens as she considers the risk of abandoning her home or the Priory. Ultimately, she resolves to take action and enlists Aralaq, a loyal ichneumon, to help her free Arteloth and retrieve the crucial white jewel that she must have. Despite knowing she risks withering without the support of the tree, Ead is determined to follow her instincts and make the tough choices necessary to protect her people and confront the looming threats.

#### **\*\*Themes Explored:\*\***

- **\*\*Betrayal and Loyalty:\*\*** Ead's internal conflict embodies the theme, as she wrestles with her loyalty to her friends against her duty to the Priory.
- **\*\*Identity and Purpose:\*\*** Ead's journey of self-discovery emphasizes the importance of understanding one's origins and motivations in a world fraught with danger.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

- **Sacrifice:** Ead reflects on the sacrifices she must make to uphold her beliefs and protect those she loves, even if it means enduring personal loss.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** Ead's struggle with identity and duty illustrates the complexity of loyalty in times of conflict.

**Critical Interpretation:** Ead Duryan's emotional turmoil regarding her friend Lord Arteloth and her commitment to the Priory highlights a significant theme in literature: the tension between personal loyalty and prescribed duty. This conflict is not simply about loyalty to one individual versus another, but rather the deeper philosophical questioning of self-identity and moral obligation. Ead's eventual decision to act—despite the risks to her personal safety and sense of belonging—can serve as a reflection on the broader narrative of sacrifice and self-discovery that many face. It encourages us, as readers, to critically assess the author's portrayal of sacrifice as a noble endeavor. The idea that loyalty can lead one astray or towards self-destruction has been echoed in many literary critiques, such as in Julia Kristeva's works on the interplay of the self and the 'other.' It invites us to contemplate whether Ead's choices are indeed correct or if they are a flawed reflection of societal expectations placed upon her.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 45 Summary : Forty-Five

\*\*Summary of Chapter 45: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In this intense chapter, we find Tané grappling with profound grief and impending danger. Feather Island has been ravaged by a quake, and the aftermath is grim. While spending time with Elder Vara, they discover the body of a dead dragon washed ashore, which has been boiled alive—an eerie omen that deeply unsettles Tané. This marks a turning point for her, as it symbolizes the unnatural forces at play and foreshadows future calamities.

As tension builds, Elder Vara introduces Tané to Doctor Moyaka, a physician from Seiiki who has ties to her past. Tané's anxiety heightens upon realizing that Moyaka is familiar with her troubled history, particularly the sinister threat she faced from Roos in her homeland. Despite her fear of confronting this painful past, Tané resolves to see Moyaka for treatment of an old injury—a decision that reflects her reluctance to confront her trauma yet signifies her need for healing.

During the examination, just as Moyaka discovers something unusual, chaos erupts. Fire-breathers—mythical dragons long believed to have vanished—attacked, bringing about panicked and deadly destruction. Elder Vara swiftly advises

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Tané to escape to a cave for safety. The urgency heightens as Tané, in pain from her wound, is forced to navigate the collapsing bridge amidst flames and peril.

In a moment of desperation and instinct, she discovers a mysterious jewel that has been part of her injury. When confronted by a fire-breather, Tané's survival instincts kick in, prompting her to utilize the jewel against the beast. A powerful burst of light emanates from it, driving the fire-breather away. This act becomes a significant moment of empowerment for Tané, marking her transition from victim to warrior.

As the chapter concludes, she crawls back to safety, injured and exhausted, yet she buries the jewel, hiding it from sight for fear of what it truly represents. The chapter encapsulates themes of trauma, resilience, and the enduring fight against one's fears. Tané's journey reflects her struggle for identity and belonging in a world threatened by both internal and external chaos.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** Embracing Healing and Resilience Amidst Chaos

**Example:** In the face of danger, you realize that confronting your trauma is crucial for growth, as you witness how Tané must confront her fears while navigating both external destruction and internal conflict, prompting you to also reflect on the importance of resilience in your own life.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Ad



Scan to Download  
Bookey App



# Try Bookey App to read 1000+ summary of world best books

Unlock 1000+ Titles, 80+ Topics

New titles added every week

Brand

Leadership & Collaboration

Time Management

Relationship & Communication

Business Strategy

Creativity

Public

Money & Investing

Know Yourself



Positive P

Entrepreneurship

World History

Parent-Child Communication

Self-care

Mind & Sp

## Insights of world best books

**THINKING,  
FAST AND SLOW**  
How we make decisions



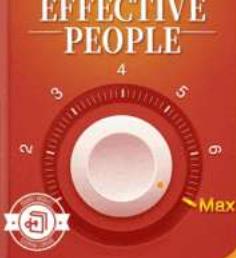
**THE 48 LAWS OF POWER**  
Mastering the art of power, to have the strength to confront complicated situations



**ATOMIC HABITS**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones



**THE 7 HABITS OF  
HIGHLY  
EFFECTIVE  
PEOPLE**



**HOW TO TALK  
TO ANYONE**  
Unlocking the Secrets of Effective Communication



Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 46 Summary : Forty-Six

## \*\*Chapter 46 Summary\*\*

In this chapter, Ead sneaks into the kitchens of the Priory, where fond memories of her childhood flood back. Amidst the preparations for a feast, she interacts with Tulgus, the head cook, who remembers her fondly. Conversations hint at Ead's past and her growing tension with Loth, who seems distant from her. Ead secures some dreamroot with the intention of using it against the Prioress, foreshadowing a pivotal confrontation.

Later, Ead practices archery, displaying her competence and preparing for an imminent journey. When she finds her quarters empty, she realizes the seriousness of her situation—she's at a critical juncture. The Prioress has become suspicious and cunning, sensing Ead's rebellion. Ead's determination culminates as night falls, and she uses her skill in candling—an ancient technique—to incapacitate two guards, allowing her to access the Prioress's chamber.

The tension mounts as she confronts the Prioress, discovering that the Prioress killed to maintain control. Their exchange reveals a deep ideological divide; Ead believes in protecting all of humanity while the Prioress prioritizes the South and sees Ead's

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

rebellion as a threat.

A fierce confrontation ensues. Ead demands a jewel from the Prioress that could help her find Ascalon. The Prioress, undeterred, reveals a deadly intent and attacks Ead. Blood is drawn, indicating that both women are now cornered in a dangerous game of power.

Meanwhile, Loth, recovering from his own ordeal, is led by an ichneumon to find Ead. When they reunite, Ead is wounded, yet emphasizes the urgency of their escape. Trust is at the forefront of their conversation as Ead asks Loth to protect the jewel she has managed to retrieve from the Prioress. Loth agrees to help her, reinforcing their bond and determination to escape together.

This chapter accentuates themes of loyalty, betrayal, and the struggle for power. Ead's transformation from a girl in the kitchens to a fierce warrior defending her beliefs is at the heart of this turning point, while Loth grapples with trust and his own convictions amidst chaos.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** Ead's transformation illustrates the struggle between personal loyalty and the greater good.

**Example:** As you navigate through Ead's memories in the Priory's kitchens, you feel the warmth of childhood innocence clash with the looming shadows of betrayal and conflict. Picture yourself following her as she practices archery, each arrow shot marking her transition from a girl nourished by fond memories to a determined warrior. The tension mounts when she realizes she must confront the Prioress, a figure symbolizing authority but also oppression, just like facing a classroom bully, where the stakes are not just survival, but the very ideals she holds dear. You sense the gravity as she skillfully candels to evade danger, a metaphor for revealing truth in murky circumstances. Every decision she makes fuels the essential question of loyalty versus morality, challenging you to reflect on when to stand firm against familiar faces for the sake of a brighter future.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 47 Summary : Forty-Seven

Key Element	Details
Characters	Loth, Ead, Aralaq, Margret, Kit, Mita, Sabran, Nairuj
Setting	Forest, near a lake, Córvgar, scorched land of Lasia
Plot Summary	Loth and Ead travel towards Nzene on Aralaq. Loth reflects on memories while Ead is injured. They discuss Ead's identity and strategize for civil unrest. They encounter danger from the Red Damsels and engage in a fierce battle. The chapter ends with their narrow escape to Córvgar.
Themes	Sacrifice, trust, fight against darkness, partnership
Conflict	Battle with Red Damsels and wyverlings, urgency to find a cure for Ead
Crisis	Ead's injury and attack by Nairuj and her team
Resolution	Ead and Loth escape amidst chaos caused by wyverlings

## \*\*Summary of Chapter 47: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In this intense chapter, Loth and Ead make their way through the forest on Aralaq, the ichneumon, as they head toward Nzene. Loth struggles to keep up with Aralaq's incredible speed and drifts into memories of his sister, Margret, and the grim fate of their friend Kit. Upon reaching a protective shelter near a lake, Loth learns that Ead has been seriously injured by a poisoned weapon. Despite the urgency to reach Córvgar for a cure, Aralaq stops to ensure Ead gets the medical attention she desperately needs.

As Ead awakens, she reflects on her harrowing escape and the betrayal she faces from Mita, the Prioress. Discussions between Loth and Ead unveil deep secrets, revealing Ead's true identity as a sorceress with powerful abilities, and they

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

delve into the troubling future that awaits them, including threats from the Red Damsels and the looming resurrection of the Nameless One.

They strategize their next moves, recognizing the need for allies to protect Sabran, Inys' queen, as civil unrest brews. Ead's conviction in Sabran's potential as a strong leader bolsters their resolve. However, their plans are interrupted by the urgent arrival of danger—Red Damsels are in pursuit. As Aralaq races through the scorched land of Lasia, they are attacked by Nairuj and her comrades. Ead and Loth are thrust into a fierce battle against both riders and wyverlings that emerge from the chaos. Ead fights valiantly, using her magic and archery skills to defend her and Loth, even as she suffers further injuries.

Just as their situation escalates, the wyverlings turn on the Red Damsels, providing a chaotic distraction that allows Ead and Loth to escape. They make a narrow getaway to a new location, Córvgar, which brings a somber calm after the violent turmoil they endured.

Through powerful character development and dramatic action, this chapter highlights themes of sacrifice, trust, and the unyielding fight against darkness, as Ead and Loth forge an unlikely partnership in their quest for survival and stability in a world fraught with danger.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** The Importance of Sacrifice in Friendship

**Example:** As you navigate the forest alongside Ead, feel the weight of Loth's determination; his urgent desire to save her highlights the profound sacrifices friends make for each other, reflecting a deep bond that thrives even amidst chaos.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 48 Summary : Forty-Nine

\*\*Chapter 48 Summary: A Return to Inys and a Growing Darkness\*\*

In this chapter of "The Priory of the Orange Tree," we follow Loth and Ead as they approach the gloomy shores of Inys aboard the Bird of Truth. Loth feels a heavy sense of melancholy as they prepare for the challenges ahead, knowing that King Sigoso is amassing forces to invade. Ead, displaying her formidable powers, uses fire magic to destroy enemy ships, showcasing her growth and the deepening bond between her and Loth. Their relationship, previously strained, begins to rekindle as they share experiences and support each other in their mission to protect Virtudom.

As they dock and venture into the town, Loth is struck by the sight of sweet-bags hanging on the doors for protection against evil—an ancient tradition he has never seen. They ride through rain and mud towards Ascalon, disheartened by the ravaged landscape and the threat looming over their queen, Sabran. Ead reveals news of Sabran's disappearance, heightening Loth's concern that the political machinations of Igrain Crest and traitorous duke factions are unraveling the kingdom from within.

Later at an inn, they discover a reward notice for Ead's

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

capture, further emphasizing her peril and raising the stakes of their mission. Ead's determination to find Sabran solidifies the tension, as she proposes a plan to infiltrate the palace disguised as waterfolk. As night falls, they navigate through the city's dangers, but their journey takes a dark turn when they encounter something horrifying at the palace gates: two severed heads displayed as a gruesome warning. Ead's resolve to confront whoever is behind the betrayal leads them deeper into peril, and when they finally attempt to gain entry to the palace, they find themselves caught. The stakes are high as they navigate the treacherous waters of loyalty and betrayal, each moment thick with impending dread.

This chapter uses elements of suspense, character growth, and the theme of loyalty versus betrayal as Loth and Ead grapple with their tumultuous world, setting the stage for high-stakes confrontations ahead.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



## Why Bookey is must have App for Book Lovers

### 30min Content



The deeper and clearer interpretation we provide, the better grasp of each title you have.



### Text and Audio format

Absorb knowledge even in fragmented time.



### Quiz

Check whether you have mastered what you just learned.



### And more

Multiple Voices & fonts, Mind Map, Quotes, IdeaClips...

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 49 Summary : Fifty

\*\*Summary of Chapter 49 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this intense chapter, Ead finds herself drawn deeper into the palace's turmoil as she grapples with the aftermath of violence and the looming threat against Queen Sabran. After a tense encounter that results in a death, Ead quickly instructs Loth to find safety with their ally Meg while she scouts the palace for information.

As Ead ventures into the Sanctuary Royal, she notes the presence of factions within the court, highlighting the growing divisions. She searches for Sabran but learns from Meg that the queen is in confinement, guarded strictly due to whispers of treachery surrounding her pregnancy. Loth reveals the shocking truth that Sabran has suffered a grave injury that means she can never bear a child again, casting a shadow over their hopes for the future of the throne.

With the situation growing more dire, Ead, Loth, and Margret form a plan to confront those in power, specifically the scheming Lady Igrain Crest. Ead uses her magical abilities to create a distraction, allowing them to gather allies—Sir Tharian Lintley and the Knights of the Body—who are also loyal to Sabran.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Tension escalates as they arm themselves and prepare to rescue the queen. Ead's extraordinary powers are on full display as she confronts Crest's retainers, demonstrating fierce resolve amidst chaos. Their confrontation results in a dramatic battle where Ead's fiery magic incites panic among the enemy.

A chilling standoff with Crest reveals her manipulative nature and fearsome ambition, while Loth galvanizes support for their cause. Ead presses on to find Sabran, eventually discovering her in a state of despair and neglect. Their reunion is poignant, filled with emotions, as Sabran craves comfort and safety.

Themes of loyalty, betrayal, and the struggle for power weave throughout the chapter, highlighting the characters' complex relationships and the dire circumstances in which they find themselves. Ead's fierce determination to protect Sabran underscores her deep emotional connection to her while navigating treachery within the palace walls.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The complex dynamics of loyalty and betrayal shape Ead's actions in a time of crisis.

**Critical Interpretation:** In Chapter 49 of 'The Priory of the Orange Tree,' Ead's fierce loyalty to Queen Sabran exemplifies the intricate web of personal and political allegiances within the palace. This chapter underscores how such relationships can both empower and endanger individuals in positions of power. While Ead's determination to protect the queen signifies a noble cause, it also raises questions about the implications of blind loyalty; values such as fidelity may sometimes lead to unfavorable outcomes, especially in a politically charged environment. It challenges readers to consider how unquestioned loyalty can blind one to manipulative influences, as we see with Lady Igrain Crest. This perspective aligns with theories on power dynamics in leadership found in works like 'Leaders Eat Last' by Simon Sinek, which critique unwavering loyalty without critical analysis. Thus, while Ead's actions are commendable, the inherent risk of loyalty intertwined with political maneuvering invites healthy skepticism about the moral standings in tumultuous situations.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 50 Summary : Fifty-One

\*\*Summary of Chapter 51 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In the early morning light at Vane Hall, Tané finds Elder Vara oiling his iron leg, a reminder of his age and past battles. She brings him breakfast as they discuss troubling news: the High Sea Guard suspects the Fleet of the Tiger Eye is holding the great dragon Nayimathun hostage, using her as leverage while the Golden Empress seeks the fabled mulberry tree on the lost isle of Komoridu. The mere possibility that Nayimathun might be alive ignites Hope in Tané, prompting her to urge the High Sea Guard to rescue her.

Tané asks Elder Vara for permission to research the celestial jewels, which she believes could help free Nayimathun. After receiving the required documents, she sets off on a challenging journey to Windward Hall, overcoming fears of the treacherous path and reflecting on the past, particularly the execution of her friend Susa.

Upon reaching Windward Hall, a welcoming bonesinger guides her to the repository where she can study ancient documents regarding the reign of the long-honoured Empress Mokwo. However, she learns that Scholar Ishari, who had aided in preserving these documents, was severely injured

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

during a recent attack and has passed away. This loss weighs heavily on Tané.

Within the repository's calm, illuminated by unique moondrops, Tané examines scrolls of historical significance, revealing insights about obscure rulers like Neporo of Komoridu and hints of chaos involving magical jewels.

Exhausted but determined, she resolves to uncover hidden powers within herself, as her journey to protect dragonkind and unveil the secrets of her lineage takes a crucial turn. The chapter concludes with a sense of urgency as Tané questions the brewing chaos in the Abyss and her role in it.

Themes of courage, loss, and the quest for knowledge permeate this chapter, highlighting Tané's evolving determination in the face of adversity.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** The importance of courage in the face of adversity.

**Example:** Imagine standing at a crossroads, with your heart pounding and doubts swirling in your mind. You see the daunting path ahead, encapsulated by shadows of fear and the weight of future decisions. Yet, just like Tané, you take a deep breath, remembering the stakes at play—lives intertwined with destiny. In that moment, you realize that courage isn't the absence of fear, but the resolve to move forward despite it. Each step you take symbolically echoes Tané's journey; gaining knowledge and strength as you face your own dragons, both literal and metaphorical. The urgency to act for a greater good ignites a flame within, transforming your fear into an unbidden courage that propels you towards your own aspirations.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 51 Summary : Fifty-Two

\*\*Summary of Chapter 51 - The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In this chapter of "The Priory of the Orange Tree," the atmosphere is tense as Queen Sabran of Inys gathers key allies in the Council Chamber after her liberation. The meeting takes place in the Alabastrine Tower, where Sabran, visibly exhausted yet strong, confronts Ead, her bodyguard, about her true identity. Ead reveals her name and her magical heritage, sharing the dangers that have unfolded, including the treachery of Crest and the murder of Sabran's mother. Sabran learns about the dark plans of the Flesh King, who had imprisoned her and attempted to force her to abdicate her throne via the Oath of Relinquishment. Despite her weakened state, she displayed remarkable defiance, refusing to comply with Crest's threats.

As the revelations unfold, Sabran and her allies discuss the looming danger of the Nameless One's return—the threat either linked to the fall of her house or a manipulation of history. Ead presents her findings about ancient magic, the True Sword Ascalon, and their need to gather the waning jewel to combat the impending doom.

The dialogue is intense as both Ead and Sabran navigate their conflicting feelings about loyalty, ancestry, and their roles in

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

the future of Inys. Sabran, recognizing the gravity of their situation, decides to banish Crest for her actions and assumes control over her kingdom's fate.

In a moment of camaraderie, Loth gives his support to Ead's commitment to helping Sabran. Together, they agree to attend the Feast of High Winter to maintain appearances and unite the court despite the struggles they've faced. The chapter ends with Loth confronting Crest, implying a shift toward justice for her betrayal.

#### **\*\*Character Development:\*\***

- **Sabran** emerges as a defiant and courageous ruler grappling with betrayal and her lineage.
- **Ead** reveals her complex identity and deep commitment to protecting Sabran and building trust.
- **Loth** shows growth from a loyal friend to a key decision-maker in Sabran's inner circle, willing to enforce consequences for treachery.

#### **\*\*Themes:\*\***

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



App Store  
Editors' Choice



★★★★★  
22k 5 star review

## Positive feedback

Sara Scholz

tes after each book summary  
erstanding but also make the  
and engaging. Bookey has  
ding for me.

Masood El Toure

Fantastic!!!

★★★★★

I'm amazed by the variety of books and languages  
Bookey supports. It's not just an app, it's a gateway  
to global knowledge. Plus, earning points for charity  
is a big plus!

José Botín

ding habit  
o's design  
ual growth

Love it!

★★★★★

Bookey offers me time to go through the  
important parts of a book. It also gives me enough  
idea whether or not I should purchase the whole  
book version or not! It is easy to use!

Wonnie Tappkx

Time saver!

★★★★★

Bookey is my go-to app for  
summaries are concise, ins-  
curred. It's like having acc-  
right at my fingertips!

Awesome app!

★★★★★

I love audiobooks but don't always have time to listen  
to the entire book! bookey allows me to get a summary  
of the highlights of the book I'm interested in!!! What a  
great concept !!!highly recommended!

Rahul Malviya

Beautiful App

★★★★★

This app is a lifesaver for book lovers with  
busy schedules. The summaries are spot  
on, and the mind maps help reinforce what  
I've learned. Highly recommend!

Alex Walk

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 52 Summary : Fifty-Three

\*\*Chapter 53 Summary: The Feast of High Winter\*\*

The chapter opens with the Feast of High Winter in Ascalon Palace, where Ead prepares for the evening dressed in elegant attire that highlights her current position at court, despite her inner conflict regarding her true identity as a witch. Margret, a new Lady of the Bedchamber, supports Ead and shares some insights about the court, particularly regarding Loth and his concerns about Queen Sabran's recent struggles.

As they enter the banquet hall, Ead feels the court's gazes upon her, reflecting her position as both a witch and a new noble. Loth reveals to them troubling news about Igrain Crest, the councillor who conspired against Sabran. Crest's manipulations, fueled by her twisted sense of piety, led to the queen's confinement and the death of her child. Ead and Margret listen as Loth recounts Crest's ambition to usurp the throne, which he believes has damaged the royal bloodline's sanctity.

Sabran enters the hall, radiating both strength and vulnerability. She acknowledges the recent court turmoil and shares the devastating news of her child's loss, which breaks the court's silence. In her speech, she demonstrates vulnerability as she calls for unity against fear and treachery,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

offering mercy to those who served Crest while denouncing Crest as a traitor who will face justice for her crimes. The mood shifts as Sabran's leadership ignites a spirit of rebellion among her subjects, transforming their sorrow into defiance. The court erupts in cheers as they rally behind her, resulting in a lively celebration of the Feast of High Winter. While the festivities continue, Ead cherishes moments with Margret and observes the mentors and companions around her. Significantly, Ead's status shifts when Sabran honors her with a title—Dame Eadaz uq-Nra, Viscountess of the North. This recognition that complicates her feelings about her true allegiance.

Amidst the celebration, the dynamics between Ead and Loth deepen, showing their supportive friendship. Ead feels the weight of her past secrets, particularly regarding her feelings for Sabran, but also embraces the potential of her new life at court. The chapter culminates as the queen dances with Ead, a moment filled with tenderness that signifies their growing bond.

Post-celebration, Ead returns to her chambers where Sabran awaits. They confront their complicated feelings amid shared confessions, revealing the foundation of love and trust that has formed between them, despite their differences and the facade of their roles. As their intimacy blossoms, so too does

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

their commitment to each other amidst the chaos of court politics.

This chapter beautifully intertwines themes of loyalty, ambition, love, and the struggle for identity, showcasing the lives of strong women grappling with their destinies while forging connections that defy the constraints of their societal roles.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

# Chapter 53 Summary : Fifty-Four

## \*\*Summary of Chapter 54\*\*

In this vivid chapter of "The Priory of the Orange Tree," Niclays Roos finds himself aboard the Pursuit, sailing across the breathtaking Sundance Sea at sunset. The ship has gathered provisions and weaponry after a long stay in Kawontay, a bustling, shadowy port city. While they did not manage to sell the dragon Nayimathun, the Golden Empress retains it as leverage against the High Sea Guard, sending a tooth with a warning that instills fear in those who might pursue them.

Niclays is reflective as he stands at the prow, grappling with haunting memories of his past encounters with the dragon. Laya Yidagé, his companion, joins him and shares her concerns about Nayimathun's deteriorating health, emphasizing the need for a plan to ensure their survival. She urges Niclays to consider what he would do if they don't find the mythical mulberry tree, which holds the secret to an elixir that could change everything.

As they discuss their potential escape plans—including fleeing to Kawontay and then beyond—Niclays is filled with longing for a sense of home, which has eluded him for so long. The thought of home elicits deep emotions, reminding

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

him of lost loved ones and unfulfilled dreams. He aspires to find solace in a familiar place, to cultivate a life of teaching alchemy and rekindling connections, particularly with Truyde, the only person he believes may care for him now. As the Pursuit navigates deeper waters and the stars begin to twinkle above, Niclays resolves to face whatever destiny awaits him—whether he finds the elixir and returns home or not, he is determined to ensure that he or his spirit will find peace.

**\*\*Themes\*\*:** The chapter explores themes of belonging, the quest for redemption, and the burden of memory. Niclays' internal struggle reveals the complexities of home and identity while highlighting the hope of friendship and the desire for a brighter future.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 54 Summary : Fifty-Five

\*\*Summary of Chapter 55: The Flower of Ascalon\*\*

In this chapter, Ead and Margret ride to Serinhall on a snowy day. Margret is home returning from her engagement to Lord Morwe, while Ead is anxious about the possible whereabouts of a legendary sword, Ascalon. Their ride takes them through picturesque landscapes and leads them to the grand family estate. Here, they meet Margret's mother, Countess Annes Beck, who is enthusiastic about her daughter's wedding plans but oblivious to the urgent matters at hand.

During dinner, the somber topics of court intrigue are discussed, including the death of Queen Rosarian and the conspiracies surrounding Queen Sabran. Ead and Margret share that Margret's father, Lord Clarent, is unwell and recovering from an injury that affects his memory. Despite this, he has been asking for his daughter, and when Margret approaches him, emotions run deep as he struggles with his fading memories. He reveals a crucial secret about Ascalon, stating that Loth, Margret's brother, is presumed dead, and that as the heir to Goldenbirch, she must take the secret of the sword.

This leads them to ancient legends about the Saint, and eventually, Margret recalls a childhood adventure where she

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

might have found where Ascalon is hidden. They realize that it is located in the haithwood, and both women set out at night with spades to uncover it.

As night falls, tension builds as they navigate the eerie haithwood. After an arduous search, they uncover a hidden tunnel that leads to a stone slab covering Ascalon. Ead uses her magic to break the seal, revealing the legendary sword, which glows with a celestial light. Margret is filled with awe, confirming the legends as Ead grasps the sword, feeling its immense power.

However, their victory is short-lived as they encounter Kalyba, the Witch of Inysca, who intends to reclaim the sword. Kalyba uses terrifying illusions to threaten Margret, forcing Ead into a standoff. In a display of her own magic, Ead retaliates to protect Margret. Kalyba reveals her true intentions and connections to the history of Inys, unveiling dark truths about Galian, Ascalon, and her own past involving the royal line.

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



# Read, Share, Empower

Finish Your Reading Challenge, Donate Books to African Children.

## The Concept



This book donation activity is rolling out together with Books For Africa. We release this project because we share the same belief as BFA: For many children in Africa, the gift of books truly is a gift of hope.

## The Rule



Earn 100 points

Redeem a book

Donate to Africa

Your learning not only brings knowledge but also allows you to earn points for charitable causes! For every 100 points you earn, a book will be donated to Africa.

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 55 Summary : Fifty-Six

\*\*Summary of Chapter 55 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this chapter, we find Loth, the main character, deeply engaged in political machinations as he corresponds with the Virtues Council about the growing danger his kingdom faces. The return of Seyton Combe, who is building a case against Igrain Crest, alleviates some of Loth's burdens.

Sabran, Loth's childhood friend and the queen, arrives with troubling news from High Princess Ermuna. The princess demands justice for a wrongful execution and reveals that Doctor Niclays Roos has been abducted by pirates, which Sabran reluctantly takes responsibility for. Loth gestures towards the deeply rooted issues surrounding nobility, revealing that Crest has manipulated Sabran's past, suggesting that Crest encouraged her mother to engage in an affair, casting doubt on Sabran's legitimacy.

Amidst discussions of loyalty, Sabran contemplates making Roslain the new Duchess of Justice, asserting Roslain's loyalty despite pain and injury endured. The atmosphere shifts when Lady Nelda Stillwater enters, expressing her unwavering support for Sabran and vouching for Roslain's innocence. News arrives that Margret and Ead have returned

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

from Summerport, sparking hope amid the gathering storm. Outside, Loth spots a gathering that signals Ead's return with a significant surprise—Aralaq, a powerful ichneumon, vows allegiance to Sabran, strengthening her position. This moment of triumph is met with a mix of joy and the harsh reality of the threats ahead.

The council convenes, and pressing matters arise. Ead and her companions bring words of dire consequences stemming from their recent travels, including the loss of King Galian's true sword, Ascalon, and the necessity for a new alliance with the East, an alliance fraught with distrust due to historical grievances.

As discussions intensify, Sabran grapples with age-old traditions versus the pressing need for change, arguing for a unification to combat the impending threat of the Nameless One. Ead pushes for an end to historic enmities, challenging Loth's ingrained beliefs about heresy and the Easterners, promoting a radical reevaluation of long-standing customs for the sake of survival.

We see powerful character developments—Sabran's determination to rule steadfastly without a consort and her growing connection with Ead. The chapter ends on a poignant note as Ead prepares to share a significant truth with Sabran about her origins, signifying a climactic moment

[More Free Books on Bookey](#)



Scan to Download

of honesty, vulnerability, and potential transformation in their relationship.

#### \*\*Themes\*\*

This chapter explores themes of loyalty, identity, and the weight of tradition amid the looming chaos, highlighting the characters' struggles against a backdrop of political intrigue and personal revelation. Ultimately, it's a tale of courage in the face of adversity, the challenge of forging alliances, and the complexity of love and leadership.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

# Chapter 56 Summary : Fifty-Seven

Element	Details
Setting	Undercroft of Ascalon Palace
Main Event	Execution of Igrain Crest
Queen Sabran	Struggles with leadership and emotions while executing Crest
Crest's Last Words	Defiant, lashes out at Sabran's family
Thematic Elements	Loyalty, betrayal, legacy, and leadership burdens
Impact of Execution	Leaves emotional scars, particularly on Roslain
Sabran's Reflection	Considers her lineage and identity; bonds with Ead
Conflict	Preparation for the looming threat of the Nameless One
Ead's Development	Strong resolve to protect Sabran
Climax	Ead is betrayed and poisoned by her sister Nairuj
Themes	Sacrifice, loss, resilience, hope amidst despair
Overall Summary	A chapter rich in intrigue and emotional depth, showcasing character growth and dire stakes

\*\*Summary of Chapter 56 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this gripping chapter, we find ourselves in the somber undercroft of Ascalon Palace, where the fate of Igrain Crest, the once-powerful Cupbearer, hangs in the balance. Queen Sabran, battling her emotions, has decided on a quiet execution for Crest, reflecting her struggle with leadership and loss. Despite Crest's defiant final words, which lash out at her family, Sabran remains stoic and resolute, marking a stark transition in her character as she navigates the heavy burden of the crown amidst treachery and the fragility of her

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

reign.

As the axe falls, sealing Crest's fate, the atmosphere shifts. The once-feared Cupbearer is gone, but not without leaving scars on the hearts of those present, particularly Roslain, Crest's grieving relative. The chapter intricately showcases themes of loyalty, betrayal, and the weight of legacy, emphasizing how past actions ripple through the present. Transitioning to the royal chambers, Sabran grapples with her lineage, contemplating whether she carries the powerful bloodline of Kalyba, a figure intertwined with their family's tragic history. Ead, her companion and confidante, supports her, but the weight of Sabran's doubts about her identity and worthiness as a leader come to the forefront. Their bond is tested as they prepare for a looming conflict with the Nameless One, whose power must be curbed before spring arrives.

#### **\*\*Character Development\*\***

Both Sabran and Ead experience significant growth. Sabran confronts deep-seated fears regarding her lineage and purpose, while Ead's resolve to protect Sabran and the kingdom is palpable. Their emotional connection is beautifully rendered, emphasizing the strength of love and loyalty in desperate times.

The chapter culminates in a shocking twist: Ead is betrayed

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

by her sister, Nairuj, who poisons her. The urgent climax seizes the reader's attention as Sabran is left frantically trying to save Ead, facing the looming possibility of losing her closest ally and confidante. This moment highlights the dire stakes they face and the ever-present shadow of mortality and betrayal in their world.

#### \*\*Themes\*\*

The chapter artfully interweaves themes of sacrifice, loss, and resilience. The execution serves as a brutal reminder of the consequences of power and betrayal, while the personal struggle between Sabran and Ead underscores the bonds forged in adversity. The narrative emphasizes hope against the backdrop of despair, as characters cling to their duties and each other amidst uncertainty.

In essence, Chapter 56 of "The Priory of the Orange Tree" is a rich tapestry of intrigue, emotion, and the relentless march of fate, engaging readers with its vivid portrayal of character struggles and profound themes.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** The burden of leadership weighs heavily on Queen Sabran, igniting her internal conflict around duty and legacy.

**Example:** Imagine standing in the dimly lit chamber as Queen Sabran, with a heavy heart, looks upon Igrain Crest, the once-proud Cupbearer, moments before his execution. You can feel the weight of her crown pressing down, whispering the responsibilities of a ruler who must balance justice with mercy. As her thoughts flash back to family ties and fractured loyalties, a rush of sorrow inhabits her mind, forcing her to question whether her lineage makes her worthy of the throne at all. When the axe falls, the chill of that moment stabs through the air, leaving a haunting reminder of the fragility of power and the sacrifices leaders must make. This palpable tension between love and betrayal echoes within you, reflecting the essence of leadership's harsh truth: every decision carves a legacy, often haunting all who remain.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The nature of leadership and personal sacrifice is a key focus in this chapter.

**Critical Interpretation:** Through Queen Sabran's decision to execute Igrain Crest, the author explores the heavy responsibilities leaders must bear—often leading them to make profoundly personal sacrifices for the perceived greater good. This can resonate with historical discussions on leadership, as discussed in works like 'On Becoming a Leader' by Warren Bennis, which emphasizes that effective leaders must sometimes undertake difficult decisions that can alienate them from their personal morals or relationships. However, it's essential to recognize that Shannon's portrayal is a fictional narrative that may not capture the complexity of real-world leadership, where the consequences of such acts can be far-reaching and contested. In interpreting Sabran's choices, we should consider the potential variance in moral perspectives and the question of whether absolute loyalty to duty can justify personal loss, suggesting that the author's viewpoint, while compelling, may not universally apply.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 57 Summary : Fifty-Eight

## \*\*Summary of Chapter 58\*\*

In this chapter of "The Priory of the Orange Tree" by Samantha Shannon, Lord Arteloth Beck, or Loth, finds himself aboard the ship Elegant, longing for dry land after what feels like a never-ending journey. The council around Queen Sabran has been intensely debating a risky alliance with the Inysh people and heretics, as they prepare to confront the looming threat of the Nameless One. Sabran has rallied the troops for a significant attack on the Draconic stronghold of Cársaro, aiming to divide their forces and buy time.

Determined and fearless, Loth remembers the emotional farewells he had with his mother and Sabran, who entrusted him with her coronation ring as a sign of support and hope for the mission ahead. As they near their destination, Loth anticipates transferring to the ship Rose Eternal, where he is greeted warmly by familiar faces, including the privateer Estina Melaugo.

Upon boarding the Rose Eternal, Loth meets Captain Harlowe, who gives him insights about their perilous journey through the Abyss toward the Empire of the Twelve Lakes. They discuss their destination and the challenges they may

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

face, including avoiding the Seiikinese navy and wyrms led by Valeysa. Harlowe stresses the importance of Loth's mission to advocate for Queen Sabran and the potential challenges of convincing the Unceasing Emperor of the Eastern empire to ally with them.

While traversing the foggy and mysterious waters, Loth spends time learning about the customs and language of the Lacustrine people from Thim, a young gunner. Thim teaches Loth how to behave as a noble in the Emperor's court and reveals intriguing aspects of their culture, including their reverence for dragons.

Amidst his training and the ship's routine, Loth occasionally plays cards with the Knights of the Body and Melaugo, who impressively beats them at every game. One night, drawn by an enchanting song, Loth joins Harlowe on deck and discovers the beauty of glowing fish illuminated by the moonlight, reminding him that even in dark places, one can find unexpected beauty.

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**Free Picks**

**Today's Bookey**

5-min left

New

12/100 Get enough points to donate a book

Get Points Donors List

Finish a Bookey today +2

Achieve today's daily goal +2

Discover Library Me

WHAT YOU DO & WHO YOU ARE

Anticancer

Prachi Daur donated 1 book - 1hr

Riya donated 1 book Yesterday

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral habit. This is what makes the book so unique.

Listen Read

17:53 Hannah Daily Goals Read or listen to achieve your daily goals 2 of a 10-min goal 1 day streak Best score: 2 days Time of Use Finished 6183 min 102 Bookies Badges

17:25 Library Bookeys IdeaClips Notes Quotes Saved Downloaded Finished History 14/08/2024 See all ATOMIC HABITS Human Compatible From Chaos to Control 1/7 Bookies Develop leadership skills Unlock Your Leadership Potential 1/7 Bookies Master time ma... From Chaos to Control 3/6 Books Improve your writing skills Distribute the Discourse Started

17:46 Learning Paths Ongoing 17:26 Top 10 of the month Updated monthly 01 HOW TO TALK TO ANYONE How to talk to anyone Lee Lowndes 02 ATOMIC HABITS Atomic Habits James Clear



# World's best ideas unlock your potential

Free Trial with Bookey



Scan to download



# Chapter 58 Summary : Fifty-Nine

Theme	Details
Setting	Stormy conditions in the Sundance Sea, aboard the ship Rose Eternal
Key Characters	Loth, Harlowe, Tané, crew members, scholars from Feather Island
Conflict	Struggle against a relentless storm; risk of shipwreck and loss of crew
Events	<p>Loth ventures onto the deck during the storm A crew member gets swept overboard The ship anchors safely near an uncharted island Harlowe leads a scouting party after the storm Tané learns about her hidden power and plans to escape Loth encounters a mysterious woman leading to a cliffhanger</p>
Themes	Survival, loyalty, and the supernatural
Character Development	Loth displays evolving courage; Tané demonstrates fierce determination
Cliffhanger	Loth is knocked out during a confrontation with a mysterious woman

## \*\*Summary of Chapter 58 of "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this intense chapter, Loth and the crew of the Rose Eternal navigate through a relentless storm in the Sundance Sea. Loth, feeling overwhelmed in his cabin, decides to brave the chaos above deck despite his bodyguards' warnings. As he emerges into the storm, the crew struggles to keep the ship upright amid monstrous waves, and Loth finds himself entwined in the perilous environment.

Harlowe, the captain, remains steadfast as he commands the crew, while chaos reigns around them with the ship nearly

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

capsizing. Panic escalates when a wave sweeps a crew member overboard, and the ship takes on water dangerously close to disaster. Suddenly, they sight land, but Harlowe is wary; this island was uncharted and could pose threats. As they approach, Harlowe gives urgent orders to anchor the ship to avoid a shipwreck on the reefs. The crew experiences a mix of fear and relief when they manage to anchor, avoiding total disaster. Harlowe's uncanny connection with the ship raises questions among the crew about the supernatural forces at play.

After the storm calms, Harlowe leads a scouting party to explore the island. They encounter scholars from Feather Island, a sacred place thought to house important documents but also wary of outsiders due to past plagues. The scholars provide shelter in exchange for the crew's weapons, presuming all pirates pose a significant threat.

Meanwhile, in the healing room of the island, Tané, a scholar, listens to the elders express their concerns over the pirates' arrival. Some fear for the island's resources while others advocate showing compassion as the ship was tossed by the storm. Tané secretly harbors her own plans to escape, feeling a deep connection to the sea and her dragon, Nayimathun.

Tané learns about the rising jewel of Neporo hidden within

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

her, which grants her the power to command the sea. With newfound resolve, she decides to harness this strength to seize her opportunity for escape towards the Golden Empress and ultimately, her beloved dragon. She prepares to take weapons from the elders and stealthily makes her way to the beach.

Back on the Rose, Loth becomes aware of a mysterious woman approaching the ship under the cover of night. After a confrontation with her, Loth recognizes her as a formidable foe. Their struggle escalates rapidly, with Loth trying to prevent any damage to the Rose as she reveals another jewel. Just as he pieces together her significance, Loth is knocked out, leaving the chapter on a gripping cliffhanger.

This chapter brilliantly intertwines themes of survival, loyalty, and the supernatural, depicting Loth's evolving courage and Tané's fierce determination to reclaim her identity and destiny amidst the stormy chaos.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

# Chapter 59 Summary : Sixty-One

\*\*Summary of Chapter 59: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In this intense chapter, Loth wakes to a harsh cold aboard the \*Rose Eternal\*, realizing he and his companion Thim are captured. Their captor is a mysterious young woman from Feather Island who is revealed to be Seiikinese, and she possesses one of the crucial jewels needed to fight the rising threat of the Nameless One. Loth cleverly tells her he knows the location of the twin jewel, convincing her of its significance—from there, a tense dialogue unfolds where Loth tries to gain her trust while ensuring their survival. Meanwhile, on another vessel, Niclays and Laya are on a pirate ship, led by the ruthless Golden Empress, in search of the fabled elixir of life. Fiery ambition is palpable among the crew as they spot an uninhabited island rumored to hold riches. However, Niclays is reminded of the danger intertwined with their pursuits, as failure could lead to deadly consequences.

As the narrative splits between Loth's and Niclays's perilous circumstances, we see a shift back to Tané, who is determined to rescue the captured dragon god, Nayimathun. She decides to infiltrate the \*Pursuit\*, the infamous pirate ship, plunging into the cold seawater with Loth. Once

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

onboard, they navigate the chaos of ruthless pirates, and in a desperate fight for survival, Tané takes the life of a guard, showcasing her lethal skill but also leaving her shaken by the act of violence.

Ultimately, they find Nayimathun imprisoned and injured, igniting a rush of emotions for Tané as she seeks to free the dragon and reclaim the stolen jewel. Nayimathun reveals that the key to her chains lies with the Golden Empress, intertwining their fates further and highlighting both the themes of loyalty and redemption in the face of overwhelming darkness.

**\*\*Key Developments and Themes:\*\***

- Loth's desperation and cleverness in negotiating with his captor.
- The duality of ambition versus morality, especially reflected in Niclays's actions and choices aboard the pirate ship.
- Tané's internal struggle with her identity, power, and the consequences of violence as she confronts the darker elements of her mission.
- The interconnected destinies of the characters as they face their pasts, grapple with trust, and plan to confront the incoming threat of the Nameless One.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 60 Summary : Sixty-Two

\*\*Summary of Chapter 60 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this intense chapter, scholar Niclays finds himself in a tense situation with pirates and the formidable Golden Empress. He has just relayed an ancient tale about a woman named Neporo, who lived over a thousand years ago on the island of Komoridu. Neporo endured hardship as a pearl-diver, and after a series of tragic events, she gained immortality from a magical mulberry tree. However, the story reveals that while the tree granted her protection from old age, it couldn't save her from death by other means. The narrative shifts as Niclays discovers the tale's deeper implications. Both Neporo and a princess named Cleolind worked together to lock away the Nameless One, suggesting that the legendary lineage of the House of Berethnet is a myth. With the story coming to a close, the Golden Empress grows impatient, pressing for more information. The scholar reveals a lost section about the “rising jewel” which could be significant for the Empress’s quest. Laya, Niclays’s partner, urges him to leave the dangerous pirate camp, realizing the tree they sought is dead and all hope for immortality has faded. As Niclays gains the courage

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

to leave, chaos erupts. They attempt to escape but are caught by pirate guards. Tensions rise as Laya pleads for mercy, and Niclays finds himself in danger. The Golden Empress hints at placing blame on Niclays for their failures, making it clear that she sees him as expendable.

Suddenly, Tané Miduchi, a dragonrider, appears and disrupts the situation, threatening the Golden Empress. A standoff ensues, with Tané demanding the key to free her dragon. The pirates, caught off-guard, are momentarily distracted, allowing Laya and Niclays a slim hope of escape. However, the situation escalates dramatically when the confrontation leads to a massive tidal wave sweeping everyone into the water.

As chaos reigns, Niclays grapples with the realization of his mortality and longing for life's simple joys. He is severely injured, losing his hand in the struggle. In a moment of desperation, Laya promises to stay by him, but Niclays fades into darkness.

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Ad



Scan to Download  
Bookey App



# Try Bookey App to read 1000+ summary of world best books

Unlock 1000+ Titles, 80+ Topics

New titles added every week

Brand

Leadership & Collaboration

Time Management

Relationship & Communication

Business Strategy

Creativity

Public

Money & Investing

Know Yourself



Positive P

Entrepreneurship

World History

Parent-Child Communication

Self-care

Mind & Sp

## Insights of world best books

**THINKING,  
FAST AND SLOW**  
How we make decisions



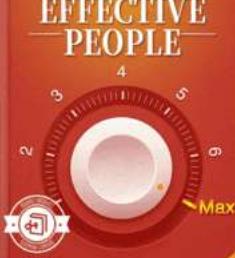
**THE 48 LAWS OF POWER**  
Mastering the art of power, to have the strength to confront complicated situations



**ATOMIC HABITS**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones



**THE 7 HABITS OF  
HIGHLY  
EFFECTIVE  
PEOPLE**



**HOW TO TALK  
TO ANYONE**  
Unlocking the Secrets of Effective Communication



Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 61 Summary : Sixty-Three

## \*\*Chapter 61 Summary\*\*

In this gripping chapter of "The Priory of the Orange Tree," Tané awakens in a luxurious setting, realizing she's in the City of the Thousand Flowers, under the care of the Unceasing Emperor of the Twelve Lakes. She is relieved to find that both her dragon, Nayimathun, and her companions are safe, though Tané grapples with guilt over her past actions and the consequences they brought.

Tané is attended by a servant and later reunited with Thim, who expresses gratitude for her heroic act of saving his life. Their conversation reveals Thim's progressive views on alliances between different peoples, challenging Tané's preconceptions about her world. Tané reflects on her mysterious lineage connected to the historical figure, Neporo, and accepts the need to navigate her complicated identity as she prepares to face impending challenges.

Later, Tané seeks out Nayimathun and is filled with remorse for the harm she feels she has caused her dragon. In a stirring moment, Nayimathun reassures her, emphasizing that both darkness and light exist within her blood, likening her essence to the unpredictable sea. This leads to a touching reconciliation, where Tané finally allows herself to accept the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

bond between them.

The looming threat of the Nameless One is confirmed by Nayimathun, pushing Tané and Thim to discuss an urgent alliance with Queen Sabran of Inys. They learn of a waning jewel, critical for facing the rising threat, and decide to embark on a quest to retrieve it, leading them across the sea and into danger.

As they prepare to present an alliance proposal to the Unceasing Emperor, the chapter builds suspense and intrigue. Loth, a Westerner, reveals key information about the jewels linked to ancient prophecies regarding the Nameless One, inciting a plan that would involve Tané taking messages back to Inys.

The chapter concludes with a strong sense of purpose and the promise of new alliances as Tané resolves to embark on yet another significant journey. The themes of identity, redemption, and unity resonate throughout, showcasing the characters' evolving relationships and their commitment to confronting various cultural prejudices for the greater good. In essence, Chapter 61 is a rich tapestry of emotional growth, cultural conflict, and the daunting realities of the quest ahead, all set against the backdrop of a beautifully-rendered fantasy world.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** Facing your past actions can lead to personal growth and strengthened bonds.

**Example:** Imagine standing in a grand hall, the weight of your past decisions pressing upon your chest like an anchor. As you look around at the vibrant city filled with unfamiliar faces, you feel the warmth of rekindled friendships and the spark of new allies. Like Tané, you ponder the shadows of doubt that linger in your mind, yet you find solace in the loyalty of those around you. In a moment of reflection, you grasp the depth of your connections as you converse with Thim, who battles against the societal norms his people have long embraced. His gratitude for your bravery ignites a flame of hope and resolution within you, revealing that true strength lies in unity and the courage to confront your own dark past. As you stand ready to face the challenges ahead, you realize embracing your identity alongside your allies can lead to victory, transforming guilt into purpose.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:**Cultural Alliances and Prejudices

**Critical Interpretation:**A key point in Chapter 61 centers on the evolving perception of alliances among diverse cultures, as witnessed during Tané's discussions with Thim. These conversations highlight the potential for understanding and collaboration to transcend historical enmity. However, readers should be cautious in accepting the author's portrayal as definitive; real-world historical alliances often reveal deeper complexities, as explored in works like 'The Clash of Civilizations' by Samuel P. Huntington and 'Orientalism' by Edward Said. These sources illustrate that while literature can inspire hope for unity, it may oversimplify the intricate dynamics of cultural interactions.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 62 Summary : Sixty-Four

\*\*Summary of Chapter 62: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In Chapter 62 of "The Priory of the Orange Tree," Tané prepares for a pivotal journey to Inys, entrusted with a letter by the Chief Grand Secretary. Instead of a traditional embassy, she embarks with her dragon, Nayimathun, for secrecy. As they depart under the cover of night, Tané receives a touching farewell from Loth, who conveys messages to Queen Sabran and Ead.

As they travel, Tané feels a mix of fear and excitement, especially as they fly over landscapes filled with danger from fire-breathers. The journey brings moments of camaraderie, with playful interactions between Tané and Nayimathun, who is still recovering from being underfed by pirates. They also discuss Queen Sabran and her lineage, highlighting the cultural differences between the East and West.

The narrative follows Tané's struggles against the harsh environment of the Sleepless Sea and the scorching sun of the vast Burlah desert. Despite her efforts, Tané succumbs to exhaustion, leading to a harrowing fall into the River Minara, where she finds herself isolated in a dense forest.

In a desperate search for Nayimathun, Tané discovers her injured companion surrounded by red-cloaked warriors

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

known as the Red Damsels. When they attack, Tané engages fiercely in combat but soon realizes she is outmatched. Just as her situation seems dire, Nayimathun saves her, but at the cost of being injured herself.

Despite the pain and fear of separation, Nayimathun encourages Tané to continue her mission to find Lady Nurtha and deliver the crucial message to Queen Sabran. Their bond deepens as they face danger for one another, culminating in an emotional farewell. The chapter closes with Tané setting off alone into the forest, guided by intuition, unaware of an approaching figure clothed in white, as her consciousness fades.

#### **\*\*Themes:\*\***

1. **\*\*Courage and Sacrifice\*\*:** The bond between Tané and Nayimathun exemplifies the sacrifices they are willing to make for one another.
2. **\*\*Cultural Differences\*\*:** The chapter explores contrasts between the East and West, illustrating their differing beliefs and values.
3. **\*\*Resilience\*\*:** Tané's determination to overcome challenges and continue her mission highlights her inner strength.
4. **\*\*Connection to Nature\*\*:** The vivid descriptions of the journey showcase the themes of nature's beauty and peril,

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

emphasizing Tané's relationship with her environment and her dragon.

This chapter encapsulates Tané's growth as a character, underscoring her resilience and commitment to her mission, while also setting a tone of urgency and danger as she navigates both physical and emotional challenges.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The bond between Tané and Nayimathun symbolizes deep sacrifice and interdependence in difficult circumstances.

**Critical Interpretation:** This chapter emphasizes the significance of personal relationships and loyalty amid adversity, suggesting that true courage often manifests through acts of sacrifice for others. Though the connection between Tané and her dragon serves as a profound narrative device, one must consider that Shannon's portrayal may idealize such relationships. Critics argue that celebrating sacrifice can overshadow the consequences of dependence or imbalance in such bonds, as explored in Susan A. Cohen's 'Sacrifice and the Humane' (2015). While Shannon presents their relationship as heroic, it raises questions about the nature of sacrifice: should it always be romanticized, or can it lead to detrimental outcomes? Readers are encouraged to approach these dynamics critically and contemplate the complexities of loyalty and sacrifice in relationships.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 63 Summary : Sixty-Five

\*\*Summary of Chapter 63: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In Chapter 63 of "The Priory of the Orange Tree," we follow Tané as she wakes up imprisoned, tied up, and facing interrogation by a mysterious woman. This woman accuses her of crimes, including murder and consorting with a dragon, and demands to know the whereabouts of a blue jewel and her connection to Queen Sabran of Inys. Tané remains tight-lipped, knowing the risks of revealing too much.

The woman leaves, and soon Chassar uq-Ispad arrives. Recognizing the urgency, Tané reveals her mission to retrieve a magical fruit from the orange tree to save Eadaz, who is poisoned. Chassar seems troubled by the conversation, indicating that the Prioress plans to execute Tané for her supposed crimes. They exchange tense dialogue, and he suggests that running away is her best option.

In a twist, Chassar helps Tané escape by leading her to a hidden staircase that brings her closer to the orange tree. Despite the danger, she is captivated by the tree's beauty and fragrance. As chaos erupts around her with fire-breathing dragons attacking, Tané manages to retrieve the precious fruit amidst the destruction.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

During her escape, she encounters Kalyba, a powerful shape-shifter, involved in a duel with the Prioress. Their battle plays out dramatically, with Kalyba ultimately emerging victorious, showcasing her formidable powers. In an intense moment, Tané seizes the opportunity to swipe the Prioress's rising jewel, which is crucial for her mission.

As she makes her escape, the chapter explores themes of bravery, survival, and destiny, with Tané grappling with her identity and lineage in the face of overwhelming odds.

Fleeing into the river, she struggles but eventually finds herself outside a palace in Ascalon, where she seeks an audience with Lady Nurtha.

Of notable character development, Tané's resilience shines as she confronts danger and uncertainty, all for the sake of loyalty and love towards her friend Eadaz. This chapter is packed with suspenseful action and emotional stakes, setting the stage for further adventures in her journey.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Example

**Key Point:** The importance of resilience and loyalty in the face of danger.

**Example:** Imagine yourself as Tané, trapped and facing an interrogation that could cost you your life. As you listen to the woman's accusations, you feel the weight of her words like a heavy chain. You know revealing your secrets could endanger not just you, but your friend Eadaz, who relies on you for survival. With every breath, you realize that your loyalty to him fuels your resolve to remain silent, despite the fear coursing through your veins. This moment of truth defines your character, showcasing how resilience can sometimes mean choosing to fight against impossible odds for those you care about.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** Tané's resilience and the theme of sacrifice highlight the complexities of loyalty in dire circumstances.

**Critical Interpretation:** In this chapter, the author emphasizes Tané's unwavering loyalty and bravery in the face of danger, as she risks her life for her friend Eadaz. However, one could argue that while loyalty is noble, it can lead to reckless decisions that disregard one's own safety and well-being. Such themes of sacrifice and companionship challenge readers to reflect on the moral implications of loyalty, questioning whether blind allegiance is always virtuous.

Additionally, exploring alternate narratives about the consequences of such sacrifices can lead to a more nuanced understanding of these themes. Works such as 'The Art of War' by Sun Tzu and 'Antigone' by Sophocles illustrate the diverse implications of loyalty and sacrifice in their narratives.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



## Why Bookey is must have App for Book Lovers

### 30min Content



The deeper and clearer interpretation we provide, the better grasp of each title you have.



### Text and Audio format

Absorb knowledge even in fragmented time.



### Quiz

Check whether you have mastered what you just learned.



### And more

Multiple Voices & fonts, Mind Map, Quotes, IdeaClips...

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 64 Summary : Sixty-Six

Key Events	Characters Involved	Themes
Ead awakens from sleep, revived by a magical fruit.	Ead, Margret	Friendship
Margret shares news about Lady Nurtha and the looming enemy.		Urgency and tension
Ead and Sabran have an emotional reunion.	Ead, Sabran	Connection
Tané faces challenges in Inys, revealing the intertwining of her and Ead's destinies.	Tané, Ead	Legacy and sacrifice
Tané agrees to share the burden of the jewels.	Tané, Ead	Alliance and trust
The chapter highlights the need for unity against common foes.	Sabran, rulers from the South	Duty vs. personal choice

\*\*Summary of Chapter 64 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In a world shrouded in darkness, Ead stirs from a long, death-like sleep, feeling the warmth of a golden sun within her. As she awakens, her loyal friend Margret holds her, revealing the miracle of a magical fruit that has revived her. They share light moments, with Ead joking about her near-death experiences, before Margret unveils urgent news: Lady Nurtha has arrived with a significant jewel. Ead learns that the fight against a looming enemy grows ever closer. Margret elaborates on the situation, explaining that Loth has gone to negotiate with the Unceasing Emperor, and complications have arisen, including crops set ablaze by wyverns. The tension amplifies as Ead realizes the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

importance of the rising jewel in their quest against the Nameless One. Sabran, the queen, soon arrives, and the emotional reunion between her and Ead showcases their deep bond, marked by humor and concern for each other's well-being.

Ead, eager to recover, insists on visiting the Seiikinese girl who bears vital information. As their conversations weave through love, duty, and the dangers ahead, Sabran reveals her fears about the impending battle and her inherited mage blood.

Meanwhile, Tané, an Easterner, faces cultural and physical challenges in her new surroundings, struggling to adapt to life in Inys. When she finally meets Ead, an intriguing dialogue uncovers their shared destinies and the weight of their powers as they unite against common foes. Tané's past intertwines with Ead's in surprising ways, reinforcing themes of legacy and sacrifice.

In a moment of vulnerability, Tané agrees to share the burden of wielding the jewels crucial for their battle against the Nameless One. They forge a budding alliance grounded in trust and mutual understanding.

Throughout the chapter, themes of friendship, sacrifice, and the clash between duty and personal choice play a pivotal role. As Ead and Tané commit to learning the powers of the

[More Free Books on Bookey](#)



Scan to Download

jewels together, they prepare for an uncertain future, aware of the potential for peril and the necessity of unity in facing their shared fate. In the backdrop, Sabran remains resilient, determined to confront her people and the looming threats, while alliances begin to shift with the arrival of the rulers from the South, foreshadowing greater challenges ahead.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 65 Summary : Sixty-Seven

\*\*Summary of Chapter 65 - "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this chapter, the tension amplifies as Niclays awakens in a precarious situation, trapped in an iron cage with Laya. He's in agony, haunted by recent traumatic events and the physical aftermath of a grievous injury—a scarred throat and a mutilated arm. Despite the pain, his thoughts drift to the looming threat of the Nameless One and an ominous mountain called Dreadmount.

As Laya comforts him, Niclays discovers that they are deep within the domain of a powerful being, Kalyba, who introduces herself as a member of the Firstblood. Kalyba offers Niclays a chilling proposition: immortality and the ability to create life, contingent on a future favor that remains unclear. This interaction reflects themes of power dynamics and the burdens of immortality, highlighting Niclays' internal struggle between his scientific knowledge and desperate circumstances.

Meanwhile, in a parallel storyline, Sabran is at a council with the rulers of the South to strategize against the Nameless One, indicating a shift toward unity among the realms. Kagudo, the youthful High Ruler of Lasia, displays strength

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

and intelligence and engages in critical discussions about military tactics. The complexities of alliances and the looming threat of war stress the urgency of their situation. The chapter culminates as Sabran rides out to address her people, announcing the return of the Draconic Army. Her confidence and fierce determination set the stage for the battle to come, emphasizing themes of leadership and sacrifice.

Overall, Chapter 65 brilliantly weaves trauma, power, and the looming threat of war, showcasing character growth and forging connections between distinct narratives in a world teetering on the brink of chaos.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

# Chapter 66 Summary : Sixty-Eight

\*\*Summary of Chapter 66 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this chapter, we witness a pivotal moment involving Loth and the Unceasing Emperor aboard the grand ship, Dancing Pearl, as they prepare for a significant mission across the Abyss. The fleet is well-equipped with iron armor and advanced weaponry, and we see vivid imagery of dragons and their riders accompanying the fleet, symbolizing a potential alliance between their worlds.

Loth engages in a game of cards with the Unceasing Emperor, who inquires about Queen Sabran from Inys, highlighting the importance of understanding allies. Loth describes Sabran's character with care, noting her loyalty, hidden kindness, and the heavy burden of her past, particularly her mother's murder, which deeply affected her. This part of the conversation emphasizes themes of loss, leadership, and the emotional weight carried by rulers. As they discuss Sabran, Loth shares memories of her life, revealing she became queen at a young age after her father's death. He reflects on her passions—hunting, music, and dancing—pointing out how her mother's death stripped her of joy for many years.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

The Unceasing Emperor reveals his shared experience of loss with Loth, discussing the impact of his own parents' deaths. Their dialogue explores the loneliness of leadership and the complexities of love and sacrifice in the pursuit of power.

The Emperor tells a poignant story about a past love—referred to as the “Sea Maiden”—whom he had to let go for political reasons. This tale showcases the heavy costs of duty, as he reflects on the shadow of ambition and the pain of separation.

The chapter closes with the Emperor, still lost in thought, speaking of a rare bird in his empire, symbolizing beauty and danger. Loth is left to contemplate the burdens of leadership and the bittersweet nature of love, realizing that perhaps he is fortunate for having never experienced such deep entanglements.

Overall, this chapter delves into themes of sacrifice, the underestimated strength of vulnerability, and the complexities of leadership, underscoring the characters' struggles and emotions as they navigate their fates.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



App Store  
Editors' Choice



★★★★★  
22k 5 star review

## Positive feedback

Sara Scholz

tes after each book summary  
erstanding but also make the  
and engaging. Bookey has  
ding for me.

Masood El Toure

Fantastic!!!

★★★★★

I'm amazed by the variety of books and languages  
Bookey supports. It's not just an app, it's a gateway  
to global knowledge. Plus, earning points for charity  
is a big plus!

José Botín

ding habit  
o's design  
ual growth

Love it!

★★★★★

Bookey offers me time to go through the  
important parts of a book. It also gives me enough  
idea whether or not I should purchase the whole  
book version or not! It is easy to use!

Wonnie Tappkx

Time saver!

★★★★★

Bookey is my go-to app for  
summaries are concise, ins-  
curred. It's like having acc-  
right at my fingertips!

Awesome app!

★★★★★

I love audiobooks but don't always have time to listen  
to the entire book! bookey allows me to get a summary  
of the highlights of the book I'm interested in!!! What a  
great concept !!!highly recommended!

Rahul Malviya

Beautiful App

★★★★★

This app is a lifesaver for book lovers with  
busy schedules. The summaries are spot  
on, and the mind maps help reinforce what  
I've learned. Highly recommend!

Alex Walk

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 67 Summary : Sixty-Nine

Element	Summary
Chapter Number	67
Main Theme	Struggles with personal loss, hope, and redemption amidst impending danger.
Characters	Tané, Ead, Sabran, Niclays Roos
Tané's Feelings	Longing for Seiiki, guilt, and anxiety over Nayimathun's absence.
Ead and Tané's Interaction	They share camaraderie and discuss their abilities to use jewels against the Nameless One.
Sabran's Decisions	Allows Margret to assist with healing in Nzene, reflecting on sacrifices made.
Survivor Rescued	Dr. Niclays Roos is introduced; has a troubled history with Sabran.
Conflict	Niclays reveals he was sent by Kalyba to kill Ead, escalating tension.
Niclays' Emotions	Loathing for Sabran, grappling with his past, seeking redemption for his actions.
Themes Explored	Grief, sacrifice, potential for transformation, and forgiveness.
Chapter Conclusion	Niclays expresses resignation and desire for change in the future, indicating hope for redemption.

\*\*Summary of Chapter 67 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this poignant chapter, we find Tané deeply longing for her homeland, Seiiki, as she grapples with guilt and anxiety over Nayimathun's absence. The day is spring, yet Tané's heart is heavy with the burden of potential loss and failure. Despite her worries, she shares a moment of camaraderie and encouragement with Ead, who reassures her of their abilities to wield powerful jewels against the impending threat of the Nameless One. Their plan hinges on using the weapon Ascalon and understanding Kalyba's weaknesses. Meanwhile, aboard the ship Reconciliation, Ead and Sabran

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

share an intimate moment, reflecting on their duties and the ongoing threat they face. Sabran, acknowledging the sacrifices of those around them, decides to allow her friend Margret to assist with healing efforts in Nzene. As night falls, they share a tender connection, holding onto hope during a time of uncertainty.

The mood shifts when they learn that a survivor has been rescued from the Abyss. This survivor is Dr. Niclays Roos, a former enemy of Sabran and a complex figure with a troubled past. Their interactions reveal a heated history of resentment, manipulations, and failed trust. The tension escalates when Niclays reveals that he was sent by the shape-shifter Kalyba to kill Ead.

As the confrontation unfolds, Niclays expresses his deep loathing for Sabran, revealing the pain of his years in exile and his complicated emotions surrounding loss and betrayal. He grapples with his past decisions, particularly the impact of his actions on his long-lost love, Jannart, and his granddaughter, Truyde. This emotional turmoil leads him to offer crucial knowledge about the Nameless One's weakness, a reflection of his potential change and desire for redemption. Ead and Tané remain skeptical of his intentions, but the exchange underscores profound themes of grief, sacrifice, and the possibility of transformation through confronting

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

one's shadows. The chapter concludes with Niclays expressing a sense of resignation and a plea for the future of children like Truyde to change the world, suggesting his desire for redemption despite the darkness he carries within. Overall, this chapter skillfully intertwines the characters' personal struggles against a backdrop of impending danger, highlighting themes of hope, repercussions of past actions, and the complexity of forgiveness.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

# Chapter 68 Summary : Seventy

\*\*Summary of Chapter 68 - "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this thrilling chapter, set against the backdrop of impending battle, Lord Arteloth (Loth) watches as a fleet of allied ships converges at the Bonehouse Trench, a significant location in the Abyss. The characters are on edge as they prepare for a confrontation with the Nameless One, a powerful enemy threatening their realms. Among the ships is the ghostly Reconciliation, and notable leaders and figures, including Queen Sabran with her advisors, gather for an alliance meeting.

As Sabran and the Unceasing Emperor of Seiiki engage in cautious yet diplomatic exchanges, the atmosphere remains tense, reflecting the centuries of estrangement between their peoples. The Unceasing Emperor reveals that their dragons are gathering strength underwater, heightening anticipation for their arrival in the battle to come.

Loth finally finds relief as he reunites with his friend Ead and ally Tané, who have survived harrowing trials. Their camaraderie blossoms alongside the mounting stakes of war. However, Loth's anxiety mounts when he learns that his sister Meg has decided to join the fight in Cársaro, a

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

perilous decision that strains his emotions.

With the stage set for war, Tané finds herself among soldiers, ready to confront the enemy. The moment is electrifying as stormy weather brews overhead. Suddenly, chaos erupts as the first attacks from the enemy, led by the fearsome Fýredel, a High Western dragon, commence. Tané springs into action, showcasing her skills and determination as she fights alongside her comrades.

The conflict intensifies, marked by vivid imagery of dragons soaring, swords clashing, and flames engulfing ships. Tané faces her foes head-on, remembering her training and embracing her powers, but she is also haunted by memories of loss. The battlefield's tumult is palpable, with horrors depicted clearly through the narrative.

Just when the chaos seems overwhelming, Tané encounters Kalyba, a powerful witch, who desires the jewel she possesses. This confrontation promises to pit Tané's resolve against Kalyba's formidable magic, setting up a climactic conflict where both combatants must battle not only each other but also face the weight of their legacies and powers. The chapter brilliantly encapsulates themes of unity amidst division, the burden of individual choices in war, and the struggle for empowerment in the face of fear, all while delivering an exhilarating portrayal of the battle's chaos and the characters' emotional journeys.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Critical Thinking

**Key Point:** The importance of unity in the face of adversity is emphasized throughout the chapter.

**Critical Interpretation:** This chapter poignantly illustrates how opposing factions can momentarily set aside their differences to combat a common threat, suggesting that cooperation is vital for survival in challenging times. However, it is crucial to reflect that while the author presents unity as a heroic ideal, one might question the practicality and sustainability of such alliances in real-world conflicts, where historical tensions often resurface and complicate cooperation efforts (Sociology literature often addresses social cohesion and conflict resolution, e.g., John Paul Lederach's work on peacebuilding). Furthermore, it is worth considering that Shannon's portrayal of unity may romanticize collaboration without fully acknowledging the potential for betrayal and division inherent in human relationships, as highlighted in works like "The Anatomy of Fascism" by Robert O. Paxton, which examines how historical unifications have sometimes led to greater conflict rather than lasting peace.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 69 Summary : Seventy-One

Section	Summary
Chapter Title	The Abyss
Main Conflict	Battle aboard the ship *Reconciliation* amid attacks from Eastern dragons.
Key Characters	Queen Sabran, Kalyba (witch), Ead, Tané, Onren, Nayimathun
Kalyba's Intentions	Kalyba wants to reclaim the throne and merge with the Nameless One, leading to a confrontation with Sabran.
Ead's Action	Ead wounds Kalyba with a sterren blade during the battle.
The Nameless One	Emerges from the Abyss as a colossal force, escalating the conflict.
Tané's Role	Tané takes up the sword Ascalon to confront the Nameless One but loses it during the fight.
Teamwork	Tané and Ead join forces, channeling their powers to ensnare the Nameless One in the sea.
Conclusion	They successfully bind the Nameless One back to the Abyss, achieving peace at a great cost.
Themes	Legacy, sacrifice, family burden, unity against darkness.

## \*\*Chapter 69 Summary: The Abyss\*\*

In a fierce battle aboard the ship \*Reconciliation\*, Queen Sabran is protected by Loth and the Knights of the Body while chaos unfolds around them. Eastern dragons attack from above, causing mayhem and destruction. Amidst the turmoil, a powerful and enigmatic witch named Kalyba transforms from dragon to woman and confronts Sabran, revealing a complicated family legacy. The stakes rise as Kalyba expresses her desire to reclaim the throne, intending to merge with the Nameless One, the embodiment of destruction. Sabran, resolute, challenges Kalyba's motives and suggests her actions stem from jealousy and revenge.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

When Kalyba's intentions become apparent, Ead, a fierce ally, makes a decisive strike, wounding the witch with a sterren blade. As the battle escalates, the Nameless One emerges from the Abyss, a colossal and terrifying force, igniting a desperate fight for survival. Tané, another key character, musters her courage and takes up the legendary sword Ascalon, the only weapon capable of harming the Nameless One.

As Tané rides alongside Onren on a Seiikinese dragon, the carnage intensifies. Their mission becomes clear: to find a way to penetrate the Nameless One's impenetrable scales. Tané's determination leads her to leap into action, but disaster strikes when she loses Ascalon in her struggle. However, the indomitable Nayimathun catches Tané and encourages her to keep fighting, revealing that the sword is still within reach. The narrative shifts to Ead as she navigates the conflict, feeling a strong pull from the Nameless One himself, who tries to manipulate her emotions. Their paths converge as

**Install Bookey App to Unlock Full Text and Audio**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



# Read, Share, Empower

Finish Your Reading Challenge, Donate Books to African Children.

## The Concept



×



×



This book donation activity is rolling out together with Books For Africa. We release this project because we share the same belief as BFA: For many children in Africa, the gift of books truly is a gift of hope.

## The Rule



Earn 100 points

Redeem a book

Donate to Africa

Your learning not only brings knowledge but also allows you to earn points for charitable causes! For every 100 points you earn, a book will be donated to Africa.

Free Trial with Bookey



# Chapter 70 Summary : Seventy-Two

Key Elements	Summary
Setting	Aftermath of a fierce battle at the foothills of the Spindles; smoke from the city of Cársaro.
Main Characters	Loth, Margret, King Sigoso, Fýredel, Sir Tharian Lintley, King Jantar.
Conflict	Battle between humans and wyrms resulting in death and devastation; Loth's search for his sister Margret.
Key Events	Loth searches for Margret; discovers King Sigoso's death; finds Margret tending to the injured.
Themes	Loss, hope, resilience, familial bonds amid war.
Emotional Tone	Heartbreak and devastation contrasted with moments of tenderness and comfort.
Conclusion	Loth and Margret find solace in each other's presence as they witness the rising sun, symbolizing a new beginning.

## \*\*Summary of Chapter 70 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In the aftermath of a fierce battle at the foothills of the Spindles, Loth searches for his sister Margret amidst heartbreak and devastation. The wyrm Valeysa has been killed, and the aftermath is grim, with remnants of both human and wyrm strewn across the battlefield. Fýredel, the wyrm leader, abandoned his territory, summoning his siblings but ultimately failing to rally against the combined forces of the North and South.

As the sun rises over the desolation, smoke billows from the city of Cársaro, and Loth learns of the death of King Sigoso, whose body is displayed at the Gate of Niunda. Though King Sigoso is gone, Loth's greatest concern is the fate of Margret.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

He prays for her survival, yearning for her to be ready for her impending coronation.

Loth finds himself at a makeshift field hospital, where the horrors of the battle are evident. The wounded cry out in pain, and the atmosphere is thick with the smell of blood and fear. He spots King Jantar among the injured and witnesses the agony of the wounded being treated.

Eventually, he locates Margret in a tent for Inysh casualties, tending to Sir Tharian Lintley, who bears severe injuries.

Despite the chaos, their reunion is tender. Margret, weary and traumatized, initially struggles to recognize Loth, but when they embrace, warmth and comfort replace their anguish.

Loth reassures her that Sir Tharian will survive, although they both know the toll of war cannot be overlooked.

As they huddle together, Margret's despair reflects the trauma of loss, but the rising dawn symbolizes a new beginning.

Together, they watch the sunrise, holding each other close, embodying the resilience that lies beneath the pain. The chapter highlights themes of loss, hope, and the enduring bond of family amid the chaos of war.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 71 Summary : Seventy-Three

\*\*Summary of Chapter 71 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this chapter, we reunite with Niclays Roos as he returns to West Brygstad, the vibrant capital of Mentendon, where he grapples with memories of his past and the ghosts of friends he has lost. Niclays, now a changed man after suffering severe injuries, is summoned by High Princess Ermuna to contribute his knowledge about the East for a potential trade deal. Despite his reluctance to return to the court that haunts him with reminders of his dead friends, he understands the importance of accepting the royal invitation to avoid political repercussions.

As he rides through the city, Niclays reflects on the happy memories he shared with his late friends, such as the joyful moments spent watching performances in the Old Quarter and dreaming of better times. A poignant part of his journey leads him to visit the mausoleum of his dear friend, Jannart, where he expresses his long-buried emotions and regrets. Niclays acknowledges his failures and promises to honor Jannart's memory by embracing life again, indicating a desire for personal growth.

In a twist of fate, he unexpectedly encounters Aleidine

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Teldan, Jannart's widow, in the cemetery. Their reunion is charged with shared grief and unspoken emotions. They reflect on their past, the losses they've endured, and the unbreakable bonds of their shared history. Aleidine maintains that Jannart wanted happiness for both of them, and she extends her hand in friendship, suggesting they reconnect and possibly reshape their futures together.

The chapter culminates in Niclays contemplating his next steps, including a potential teaching position at the University of Brygstad, as he reconnects with his past and begins to outline a new path forward. The themes of memory, grief, and the possibility of redemption are interwoven throughout the narrative, providing a rich emotional landscape as Niclays prepares to face his new life in court.

This chapter balances nostalgia and hope, brimming with the potential for Niclays to heal and find a place in a world that has changed significantly since his departure.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

# Chapter 72 Summary : Seventy-Four

\*\*Summary of Chapter 72 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In a quiet study in Serinhall, Lord Arteloth Beck reflects on his future responsibilities as Earl of Goldenbirch. With his parents away, he feels the weight of expectation pressing on him while mourning the loss of a dear friend. Loth dreams of court life and the changes ahead for Inys, hoping to be part of ushering a golden age with his sister Margret by his side. Their conversation reveals their differing aspirations: Loth longs for the palace, while Margret encourages him to look beyond their province, sensing that Inys is on the brink of transformation.

Margret leaves Loth with a letter that carries news from the House of Vetalda, stirring memories and desires within him. Meanwhile, in Briar House, Queen Sabran and Ead share an intimate moment, both warily aware of the future ahead. Ead has received a letter from Chassar, offering her a chance to return to Lasia and take up the mantle of Prioress, a role that could let her shape the future of the Priory.

A significant conversation unfolds between Sabran and Ead about Ead's potential acceptance of this role. Ead acknowledges the danger posed by remaining enemies in the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

world, emphasizing the importance of her leadership in the face of ongoing threats. Their relationship is complicated by Ead's potential departure to Lasia, and amid emotional exchanges, they confront the reality of their circumstances. Sabran shares her plans to abdicate the throne in ten years and initiate a Great Reformation of Virtudom, intending to leave a lasting change in their society. The two women discuss the challenges of leadership, legacy, and what it means to prioritize duty over personal desires. In a poignant moment, they express deep feelings for each other, promising to meet again in a decade and vowing their hearts will remain intertwined despite the physical distance.

As the chapter concludes, the aching love between Sabran and Ead is palpable, encapsulating themes of duty, sacrifice, and the hope for a shared future. Their love story, intertwined with the fate of their kingdom, sets the stage for a complex dynamic as they navigate their paths in a rapidly changing world.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**Free Picks**

**Today's Bookey**

5-min left

New

12/100 Get enough points to donate a book

Get Points Donors List

Finish a Bookey today +2

Achieve today's daily goal +2

Discover Library Me

WHAT YOU DO & WHO YOU ARE

Anticancer

Prachi Daur donated 1 book - 1hr

Riya donated 1 book Yesterday

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral habit. This is what makes the book so unique.

Listen Read

17:53 Hannah Daily Goals Read or listen to achieve your daily goals 2 of a 10-min goal 1 day streak Best score: 2 days Time of Use Finished 6183 min 102 Bookies Badges

17:25 Library Bookeys IdeaClips Notes Quotes Saved Downloaded Finished History 14/08/2024 See all ATOMIC HABITS Human Compatible From Chaos to Control 1/7 Bookies Develop leadership skills Unlock Your Leadership Potential 1/7 Bookies Master time ma... From Chaos to Control 3/6 Books Improve your writing skills Distribute the Discourse Started

17:46 Learning Paths Ongoing 17:26 Top 10 of the month Updated monthly 01 HOW TO TALK TO ANYONE How to talk to anyone Lee Lowndes 02 ATOMIC HABITS Atomic Habits James Clear



# World's best ideas unlock your potential

Free Trial with Bookey



Scan to download



# Chapter 73 Summary : Seventy-Five

\*\*Summary of Chapter 73: The Priory of the Orange Tree\*\*

In this chapter, we follow Lady Tané of Clan Miduchi as she navigates her post-battle life and prepares for her formal return to the High Sea Guard. Back at the Imperial Palace, Tané meets with the courteous Unceasing Emperor, who gives her a letter for Ginura while they discuss global events. Despite the seemingly quiet world, Tané feels an unsettling urge connected to her past.

As she mounts her dragon, Nayimathun, Tané reflects on her vow to confront the Golden Empress and end the trade of dragonflesh that plagues the seas. Her recovery from previous injuries has been slow, but she has been rewarded for her bravery, gaining a mansion and her life back—though the loss of her companion Susa still haunts her.

Upon returning to Ginura, she is reminded of her scar, a symbol of her turbulent journey. Tané decides to visit Komoridu, seeking to uncover the truth about Neporo from her childhood tales. Her quest leads her back to the village of Ampiki and a warm reunion with Elder Vara, who shares stories of Neporo.

Eventually, Tané and Nayimathun arrive at Komoridu, where she explores the ruins of her past. Wandering through the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

forest, she finds a cave containing a weathered statue of herself, symbolizing her heritage. Overwhelmed, she expresses her gratitude to her ancestor, Neporo, and spends the night beside a dead mulberry tree that ties her to her roots.

By morning, Tané wakes with a white butterfly cupped in her hand, marking the beginning of a new chapter in her journey—both a physical and emotional awakening, as she faces the wounds of her past.

This chapter beautifully intertwines themes of heritage, loss, and the quest for identity, as Tané seeks closure and strength in her lineage while grappling with the scars that have shaped her life.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# Chapter 74 Summary : Seventy-Six

\*\*Summary of Chapter 74 from "The Priory of the Orange Tree"\*\*

In this chapter, we find ourselves aboard the ship Rose Eternal, gliding along the western coast of Yscalin. The region is buzzing with renewal and hope after the destruction of the Draconic Years. The people are rebuilding their lives, erecting prayer houses, and planting lavender and red pear trees, signaling a rebirth after turmoil.

Ead, now the Prioress and guardian of the orange tree, is filled with determination. Having spent her life serving others, she's stepping into a new role, ready to confront the dragon Fýredel who has gone into hiding. Her mission is clear: she aims to eliminate this threat and restore balance as foreseen by the Long-Haired Star.

Gian Harlowe joins Ead at the ship's stern, where he puffs on a clay pipe, and they share a moment of camaraderie. He mentions that Queen Marosa plans to welcome foreign leaders to her court soon, igniting hopes for lasting peace. However, the rumors swirling around Harlowe's past courtship with Queen Rosarian loom large. Harlowe dismisses tales of the Milk Lagoon as mere folklore, but Ead reminds him that every legend might hold some truth.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

As they discuss these matters, Harlowe reflects on his memories of Rosarian, sharing insights into their vastly different natures. He highlights the nuances of storytelling and secrets, hinting that some truths are safer left untold, a sentiment that resonates with Ead as she contemplates her own hidden truths.

The chapter captures a moment of vulnerability and connection between Ead and Gian, revealing their pasts while setting the stage for the challenges ahead. Ead's resolve signifies her growth and potential as a leader, suggesting that while she may not be ready to embrace her destiny fully today, it is indeed approaching.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Ad



Scan to Download  
Bookey App



# Try Bookey App to read 1000+ summary of world best books

Unlock 1000+ Titles, 80+ Topics

New titles added every week

Brand

Leadership & Collaboration

Time Management

Relationship & Communication

Business Strategy

Creativity

Public

Money & Investing

Know Yourself



Positive P

Entrepreneurship

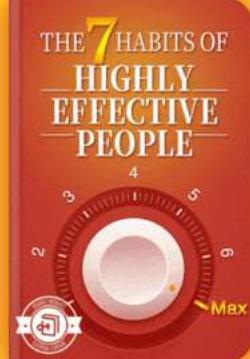
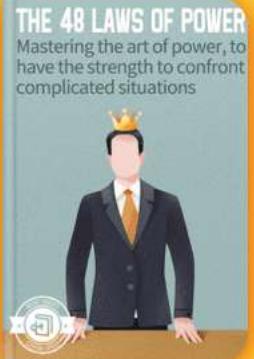
World History

Parent-Child Communication

Self-care

Mind & Sp

## Insights of world best books



Free Trial with Bookey



# **Best Quotes from The Priory of the Orange Tree by Samantha Shannon with Page Numbers**

[View on Bookey Website and Generate Beautiful Quote Images](#)

## **Chapter 1 | Quotes From Pages 33-45**

1. Her heart was a fistful of thunder.
2. To betray the fact that just as she was now a witness to his crime, he was a witness to hers.
3. Choosing Day might not proceed. The honourable Governor of Cape Hisan ... would never allow the gods into a place that might be fouled with the red sickness.
4. She kept him as far away from others as she could. She had an idea of how to isolate him.
5. One night, a year – our heads will be sliced from our shoulders regardless.
6. If the Chief Officer finds you and they drag you away for interrogation, I wish to be able to say in all honesty that I have not the faintest idea why you turned up on my doorstep in the middle of the night, thinking you would be

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

welcome in Seiiki.

7.A dragon. Even as it rose over Cape Hisan, others were ascending from the water.

## **Chapter 2 | Quotes From Pages 46-65**

1. ‘Oh, but you must not promise me. You must promise the Saint.’

2.‘All the world is a cage in a young girl’s eyes.’

3.‘There is great power in stories.’

## **Chapter 3 | Quotes From Pages 66-86**

1.‘You are children no longer. Your paths are before you.’

2.‘For your aptitude and dedication,’ he said, ‘you are raised to the noble ranks of the High Sea Guard, and must swear to practise the way of the dragon until you draw your final breath.’

3.‘Your teachers speak very highly of you. It will be a privilege to have you in my guard.’

4.‘I see through your mask, village chaff. I see what’s in your heart. It’s the same as what’s in mine. Ambition.’

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

5. ‘You are here today to be sworn to one of two lives: that of the High Sea Guard, defending Seiiki from sickness and invasion, or a life of learning and prayer on Feather Island.’

6. ‘May the great Kviriki smile on you today.’

7. ‘...the difference is what I am, and what you are.’

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

# 1000+ Book Summaries

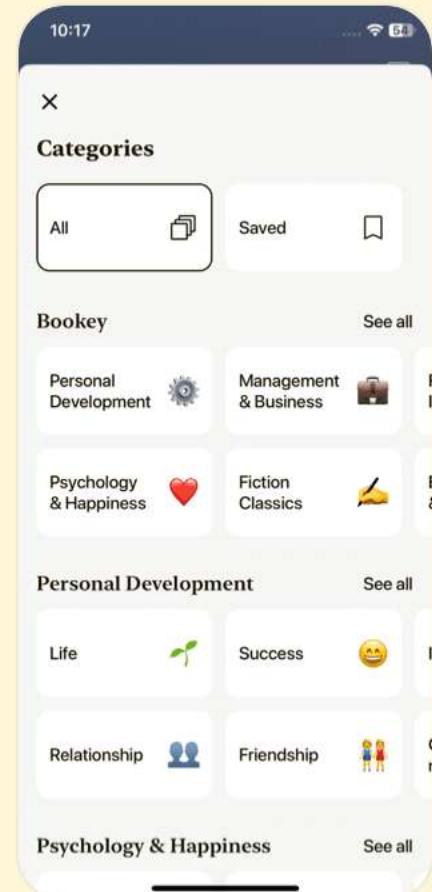
**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play



## **Chapter 4 | Quotes From Pages 87-113**

1. ‘Sometimes I feel very small, and very dull, as if even the ceilings are more magnificent than I will ever be.’
2. ‘In that, he is already one with us.’
3. ‘We are always pleased to receive our friends in Virtudom at court.’
4. ‘It is she who is too devout to wed.’
5. ‘We must begin to make plans, my love. This task is our divine calling.’

## **Chapter 5 | Quotes From Pages 114-134**

1. ‘It has been your dream since you were a child. You have ambition, Tané. Never apologise for that.’
2. ‘Good. Fear will make you fight. Don’t let a little shit like Turosa get the better of you, whoever his mother is.’
3. ‘Wherever I am,’ Tané said, ‘I am with you.’
4. ‘Some might not find it at all.’
5. ‘If anything happens – if anyone names you in relation to

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

the outsider – come with all speed to Ginura,’ Tané said softly. ‘Come and find me, Susa. I will always keep you safe.’

## Chapter 6 | Quotes From Pages 135-155

1. ‘The Six Virtues is a beautiful faith, Majesty,’ Ead said, ‘and impossible not to believe in, when the true descendant of the Saint walks among us.’
2. ‘You ask for my judgement, Majesty?’ ‘Unless there is another Mistress Duryan present.’
3. ‘As more wyrms stir, the story will comfort my ladies.’
4. ‘I believe it would behove us to give this new Red Prince a chance.’
5. ‘While his bloodline ruled Inys, the Nameless One could never return.’
6. ‘The Inysh in their witlessness would call it sorcery. Their ideas about magic were born of fear of what they could not understand.’
7. ‘If the years of distance extinguished her power for good, the queen would always be vulnerable.’

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

8. ‘You do have the tongue of a storyteller – but I suspect you have heard too many stories, and not quite enough truth.’

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

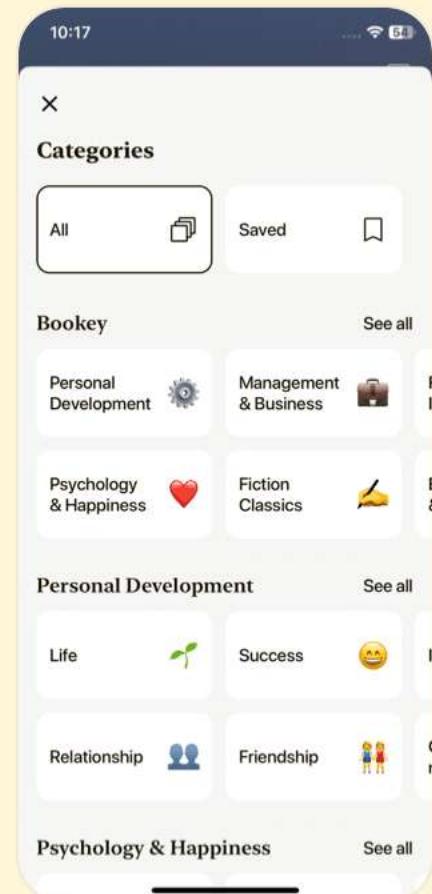
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 7 | Quotes From Pages 156-187**

1. ‘If you mean to put me to the stake, madam, then I am sorry for it. I hear we Ersyris make very poor kindling. We are like sand, too used to the sun to burn.’
2. ‘To give, one must be generous.’
3. ‘Indeed. An unforeseen visit, but a pleasant one,’ Combe said, and a mild smile returned to his lips.
4. ‘Forgive me, Majesty.’
5. ‘You are here to see that my food is not poisoned, not to remark upon my spirits.’

## **Chapter 8 | Quotes From Pages 188-195**

1. ‘He had seen him, and he had not looked away.’
2. ‘Oh, he could sing ballads of its tenor, and the way it climbed to the height of passion when the conversation leaned towards art or history.’
3. ‘For Niclays, he had been a sunray, illuminating every facet of his world.’
4. ‘He would go back to tinkering with potions in his

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

jailhouse at the edge of the world, exiled and unknown.'

5. 'You must tell them so. Swear it on your Saint,' she told him. 'If they suspect you are deceiving them, they will do all they can to wrest the truth from you.'

## Chapter 9 | Quotes From Pages 196-220

1. Long ago, the Inysh had learned that blood could drive back shadows of the past and keep the Nameless One at bay.

2. The truth in them cannot be weighed. That was why Ead had been sent to Inys. To protect Sabran, in case the myth was true and her blood would prevent the enemy rising.

3. They may be small, and they may be young, but we will shake the world for our beliefs.

4. When the queen discovers you wish to deal with wyrms—'  
'They are not wyrms! They are dragons, and they are gentle creatures.'

5....the continuation of the House of Berethnet is not what keeps the Nameless One at bay?

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

# 1000+ Book Summaries

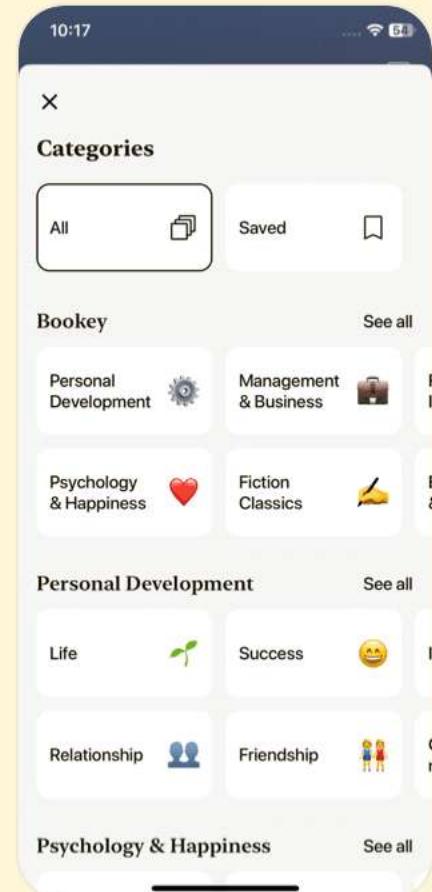
**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play



## **Chapter 10 | Quotes From Pages 221-231**

1. Her imagination had fashioned it into a dream of castles and teahouses and pleasure boats. Her imagination had not failed her.
2. For the first time in her life, she realised how little of the world she had seen.
3. She would be fine. Like a cat, Susa had a way of always landing on her feet.
4. Tané had changed since that night in the snow... the part that had hidden the man from the beach.
5. The water in you is cold, her teacher had once told her.  
When you hold a weapon, you become a faceless ghost.  
You give nothing away.
6. Tané rose. Her throat felt small.
7. I was only observing how the fiercest warriors can hide behind such gentle faces.
8. The dragons were already here, watching them from over the rooftops.

## **Chapter 11 | Quotes From Pages 232-252**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

1. ‘Don’t abandon hope, Lord Arteloth.’
2. ‘You’re not the Saint.’
3. ‘What little piety I have, I owe to you.’
4. ‘There’s a question I’d need a few more drinks to answer.’
5. ‘You have not seen death, my lord. You have only seen the mask we put on it.’
6. ‘He would accept the road he had been thrust on.’
7. ‘I will bear you no ill will. This was not your punishment.’
8. ‘Perhaps you imply that I should show mercy more often.’

## Chapter 12 | Quotes From Pages 253-266

1. ‘Rain is water, and so are we,’ the Sea General called over the thunder as he marched past the ranks.
2. ‘The water runs the same in all of us.’
3. ‘After fourteen years of preparation, the water in me will not run true – and I am afraid, Susa.’
4. ‘Don’t let a little shit like Turosa get the better of you, Susa had said, but her voice seemed very far away.’
5. ‘I hope you enjoy your evening,’ Tané said, rising.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

‘Goodnight.’

6. ‘You cannot return to Orisima until this matter is closed...  
but the execution of a Mentish settler would sour the  
delicate alliance with the House of Lievelyn.’

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

# 1000+ Book Summaries

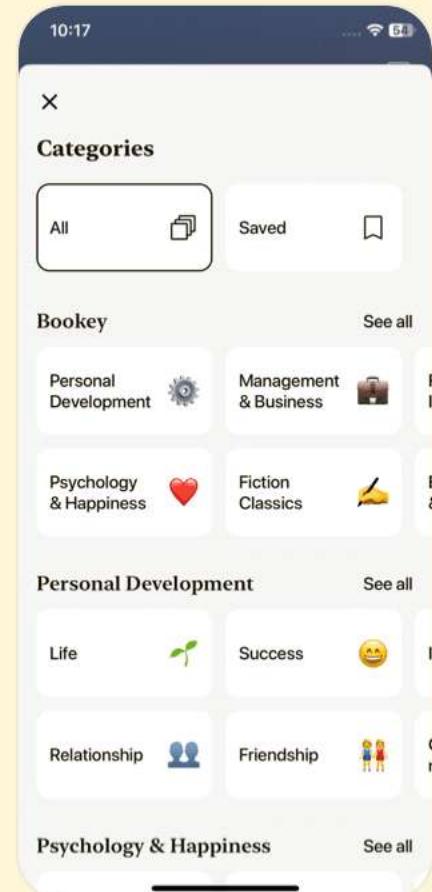
**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play



## Chapter 13 | Quotes From Pages 267-281

1. ‘Dancing pearls. Worn by the god-chosen,’ he said.  
‘Once these were symbols of heritage, of history.’
2. ‘You swam well, honourable Turosa.’ That made him chuckle. ‘Oh, villager. I’m going to make such a fool of you that they’ll never let a peasant soil Clan Miduchi again.’
3. ‘What is below must be balanced by what is above, and in this is the precision of the universe.’
4. ‘You thought you would cross the Abyss and risk your heads ... because the two of you leafed through a few books on alchemy. Books that take alchemists decades, if not lifetimes, to understand.’
5. ‘Please, Doctor Roos, I beg you, hear me. Truyde does understand those books. She believes there is a natural balance in the world, as ancient alchemists did,’ Sulyard prattled on.
6. ‘Forgive an old man his cynicism, Sulyard. I see your passion. I am convinced of your sincerity. I will ask for an

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

audience with the Warlord and put your case to him.’

## Chapter 14 | Quotes From Pages 282-311

1. ‘You should do as you see fit. There will always be voices telling you what to do, and how to act, but it is you who wears the crown,’ Ead said. ‘Let His Royal Highness prove that he is worthy of a place by your side. He must earn that honour, for it is the greatest one of all.’

2. ‘We all speak from the heart to Her Majesty,’ Roslain snapped. Her eyes were bright with anger. ‘Are you implying that courtesy is a kind of artifice, Mistress Duryan? Because the Knight of Courtesy would—’ ‘Ros,’ Sabran said, ‘I was not addressing you.’

3. ‘Chassar, my wardings are beginning to fail.’ ‘I know.’ He kept his voice down. ‘When word reached us that Fýredel had shown himself, and that Sabran had banished him from Ascalon, we knew the truth at once. We also knew it would have burned through your siden. You have been away from the tree for too long. You are a root, beloved. You must

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

drink, or you will wither.'

4.'Let the Mother compel us in all that we do.'

## Chapter 15 | Quotes From Pages 312-324

1.'How many souls live in Cársaro?' he asked Lady Priessa, if only to distract himself.

2.A terrible moment, Loth thought he was going to cast up his last meal right here in the coach.

3.They will bring us something more filling later.

4.You had better stop listening to that trusting nature of yours.

5.If the walls could speak, they might tell a tale of beauty gone to ruin.

6.Mine, inevitably, overflows on to a page.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

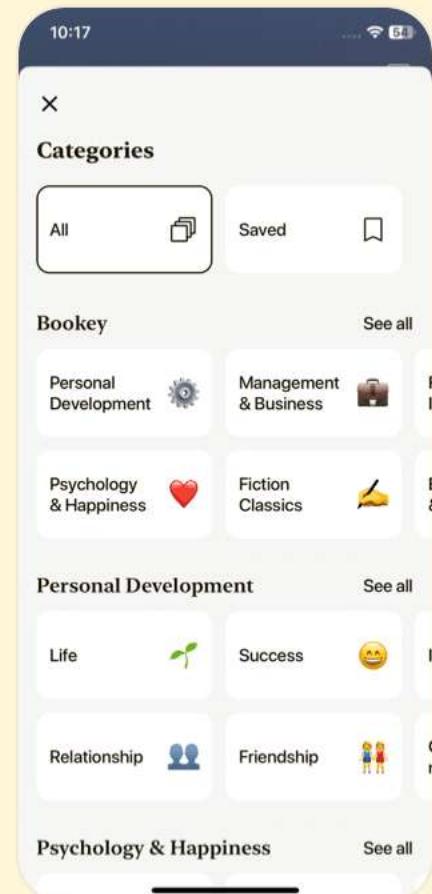
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 16 | Quotes From Pages 325-332**

1. ‘You must not be envious of them,’ she said after a long silence. ‘I am not—’ ‘Peace. I envy them too, sometimes. How easy they seem to find it.’
- 2.‘She excels because she trusts in her skill. I suspect you fear that yours will slip between your fingers if you loosen your grip for even a moment,’
- 3.‘Remember, Tané, that a sword does not need to be whetted at all hours to keep it sharp.’
- 4.‘He would see to it that no peasant ever rides a dragon again.’
- 5.‘First blood wins.’
- 6.‘To call her that would prove that chaff could grow taller than grass.’

## **Chapter 17 | Quotes From Pages 333-368**

1. ‘I pray the Berethnet bloodline continues to the end of time,’ Loth said, before he quite knew what he was doing, ‘for it stands between us and chaos.’
- 2.‘You helped me to do that, Loth. For as long as I had

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

someone I could be myself with, I could bear to be someone else with him.'

3. 'Listen well, Lord Arteloth. Yscalin does not only worship the Nameless One. We are also under Draconic rule. Fýredel is the true king of Yscalin, and his spies lurk everywhere. It was why I had to act the way I did in the throne room. It is all a performance.'

4. 'In darkness, we are naked. Our truest selves. Night is when fear comes to us at its fullest, when we have no way to fight it,' Ead continued.

5. 'You are Queen of Inys,' she said. 'All your life, you have known that you would one day wear the crown.'

6. 'I want you to do for me what Wilstan Fynch could not.'

7. 'You can't let them see that their taunting has worked. Your patron is the Knight of Fellowship. At least give these people the impression of that virtue.'

## Chapter 18 | Quotes From Pages 369-382

1. 'I said hold, damn you! Where am I to go?'

Laughter was his only reply. Niclays cursed,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

picked up his cane, and trudged towards the west gate of the city.

2. ‘And until then, you are free,’ Purumé pointed out, eyes twinkling. ‘Let us show you our city while you are out of Orisima. We could visit the theatre, speak about medicine, see the dragons in flight – anything you have wanted to do since you arrived.’
3. ‘It sounds revolutionary,’ Niclays said, stunned. ‘You could use it to study the interior of living bodies. In Mentendon, all we can do is cut open corpses.’
4. ‘The all-honoured Warlord wishes to see me? Are you quite sure?’

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

# 1000+ Book Summaries

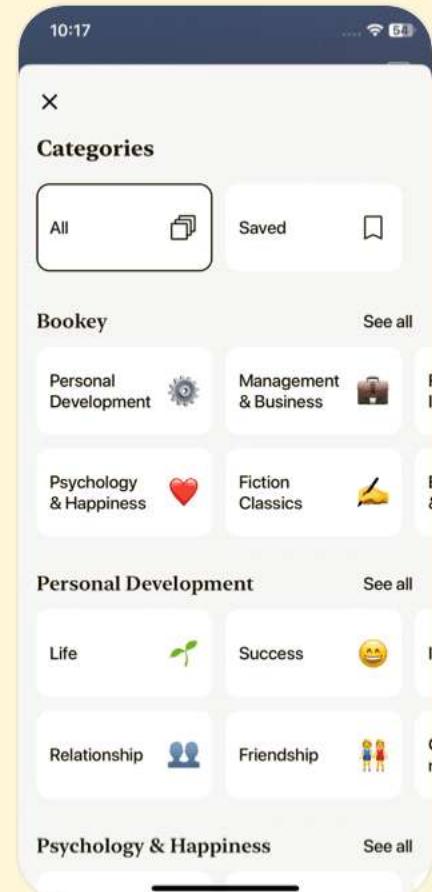
**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play



## **Chapter 19 | Quotes From Pages 383-399**

1. ‘Not all evil comes from wyrms.’
2. ‘You are the very embodiment of courage, and your friends in Virtudom have failed you.’
3. ‘What has happened here in Yscalín must not be allowed to happen elsewhere.’
4. ‘If you consent, I will take you back to the Flesh King, and you will lay your hands on him. Then I will show you the way out of Yscalín.’

## **Chapter 20 | Quotes From Pages 400-410**

1. The trials are over, Tané. You can let go.
2. I have only been afraid. And tired.
3. Balance is necessary in all things.
4. I have worked every day and night during our time here.
5. If the great Kwiriki would only absolve her, she would prove her devotion for the rest of her life.

## **Chapter 21 | Quotes From Pages 411-417**

1. ‘I trust that you will do this for me. And for Virtudom.’

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

2. ‘You have a kind heart, Lord Arteloth,’ she said.
3. ‘I’m glad you’re here, Kit.’ ‘I should think so,’ Kit said, his eyes shining.
4. ‘Forgive me,’ he said thickly. ‘Forgive me, Kitston Glade.’

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

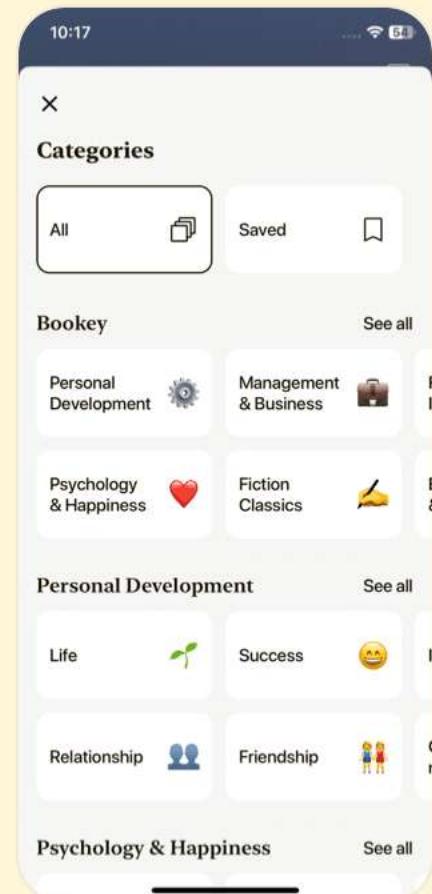
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 22 | Quotes From Pages 418-438**

1....it was in the darkest hours that companionship  
was needed most.

2.I swear to love you with my soul, defend you with my  
sword, and give nobody else my favour. This I vow to you.

3.For the first time in my life, I cannot tell.

4.She was mortal. Still imposing, still graceful, but softer,  
somehow.

5.We will watch her. We will listen well. Remember why we  
wear blades as well as jewels.

6.You are always beautiful, madam...but in my eyes ... never  
more so than you are now.

## **Chapter 23 | Quotes From Pages 441-449**

1.His hands were well versed in the motions of  
survival.

2.Now it was still, Loth could see what his saviour was. It  
had the shape of a mongoose, with a sweep of tail, coated  
in alder-brown fur that paled to white around its paws and  
muzzle – but it was giant, big as a Northern bear.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

3.'I would go to Rauca,' he said, 'if you will show me the way.'

4.He knew now that they had put him on this path, and he meant to follow it to the bitter end.

## **Chapter 24 | Quotes From Pages 450-473**

1.Once news of the birth reaches us, I will come to you. Do not argue next time. Chassar had done it.

2.There are wrong-headed people in Ascalon, drunk on the same evil that has tainted Yscalin, who long for the Nameless One to return.

3.I have never seen her look at anyone the way she does at you.

4.It is a time that wyrms despise, for it is heat that sustains the fire within them.

5.We will pray at the Sanctuary of Our Lady, give alms to the poor, and comfort those whose homes and livelihoods were damaged by Fýredel.

6.A child would secure his position at court. He would be the happiest man alive.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

# 1000+ Book Summaries

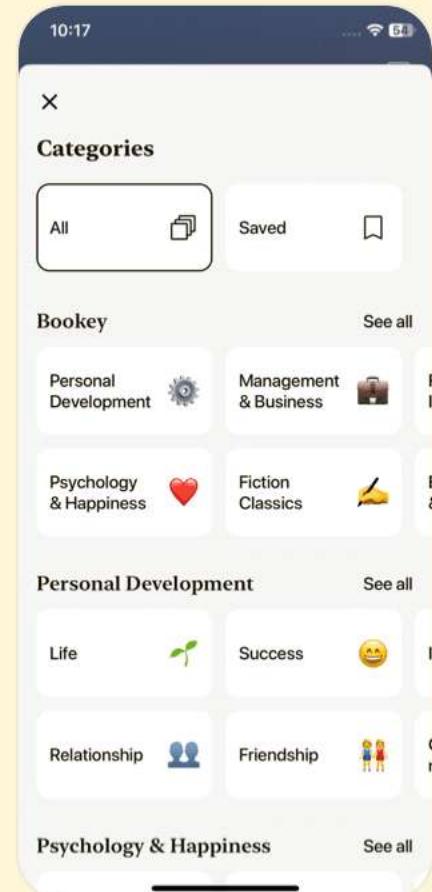
**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play



## **Chapter 25 | Quotes From Pages 474-498**

1. It was a sliver of hope, and he clung to it like a drowning sailor to flotsam.
2. What is below must be balanced by what is above, and in this is the precision of the universe.
3. If you can devise some way to appease Queen Sabran, I will be delighted to reconsider this unhappy conclusion.
4. I fondly hope that I never will return to Orisima.
5. You must always have an escort.
6. In the moment his attention was diverted, Niclays trod on a booted foot.
7. You are my rider now, Tané. You are therefore entitled to the knowledge of my kind.
8. But no longer.
9. The shadow lies heavy on the West.
10. The stars will watch over us.

## **Chapter 26 | Quotes From Pages 499-520**

1. ‘You look very beautiful today, Ead,’ Sabran said.

It was the first time she had spoken since rising.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

2. ‘What they desire is to see you. Whether your belly is big or not,’ Ead said. ‘In any case, you will be able to tell them in a few weeks. And think how pleased they will be then.’
3. ‘Let her be with you now. She would be so proud.’
4. ‘No woman should be made to fear that she was not enough.’
5. ‘I ask you this, as your loving scion. Let me carry my daughter to term. Let her be hale and spirited. Let me give the people of Virtudom hope.’
6. ‘Then I am the most fortunate of all princes,’ he whispered. ‘And I swear to you, our child will be the most beloved princess who ever lived.’
7. ‘I will follow the queen, sir,’ Ead said, ‘or you will not.’
8. ‘I think I should know her voice.’
9. ‘I never meant for him to die,’ she whispered. ‘I only wanted to help you, Your Majesty. I only wanted you to listen.’

## Chapter 27 | Quotes From Pages 521-535

1. To escape Orisima for good, and to breathe life

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

back into his work, he needed to take a risk.

- 2.I will leave here tonight and say nothing of your involvement with Sulyard. In exchange for my silence, you will bring me blood and scale from your dragon.
- 3.I must go to the honoured Sea General. I have something to confess.
- 4.Only riders could rest with their dragons. Instead, she would haunt the ocean for eternity.
- 5.What has happened does not dishonour me, it dishonours the world.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

# 1000+ Book Summaries

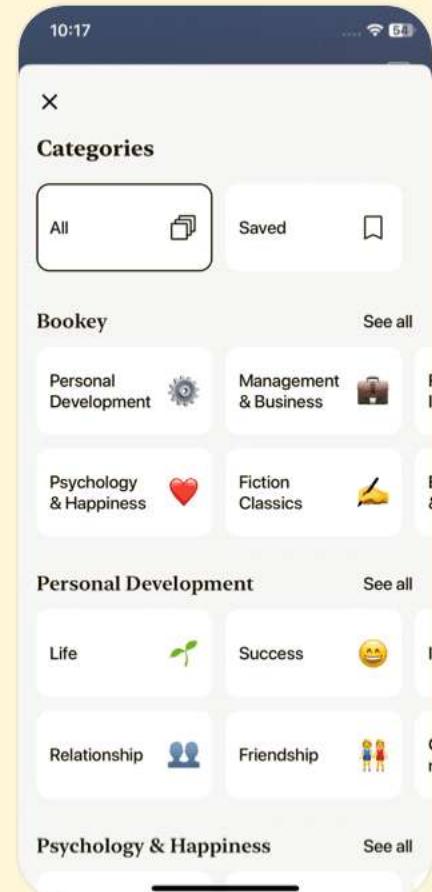
**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play



## **Chapter 28 | Quotes From Pages 536-543**

1. ‘You are lucky not to be sand-blind.’
2. ‘The dawn shines on you, friend,’ the merchant said.
3. ‘You have already been so generous, but I wonder if you could help me.’
4. ‘I really don’t know where you think you’re going,’ Loth said, through cracked lips.
5. ‘Do wait for me, my friend,’ he murmured. ‘I would treasure your company in another desert.’
6. Grief was a swallet in him, draining all good thoughts.
7. He could not imagine what it must be like to live without the comfort and structure of the Six Virtues.
8. The burnished domes of the Ivory Palace drank in the lights and flickered like candles.
9. The Knight of Fellowship had sent the ichneumon to him.  
He could not be meant to die that way.
10. Once he had relieved himself, he groped his way back to his room.

## **Chapter 29 | Quotes From Pages 544-557**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

1. 'I am god-chosen,' Tané screamed at the executioner. 'She is under my protection. The great Nayimathun will bring the sky down on your heads for this!'
2. 'If I am not back within the hour,' she said, 'will you send word to the great Nayimathun?'
3. 'You cannot refuse this summons from the honoured Governor.'
4. I will always keep you safe.
5. They could not have brought her here to kill her. Not without a trial. Not without Nayimathun. She was god-chosen, protected, safe.
6. The executioner raised his sword. When the head rolled into the ditch, Tané slid to her knees.

## **Chapter 30 | Quotes From Pages 558-569**

1. 'I have had many nightmares of late.' Her voice broke the silence.
2. Ead pressed her hand. 'Childing is not always easy. It seems to me that this is the best-kept secret in all the

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

world.'

3.'Your fear is natural.' Ead held her gaze. 'Let no one convince you otherwise.'

4.For the first time since the ambush, the Queen of Inys smiled. 'Ead,' she said, 'I am not quite sure what I did without you.'

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

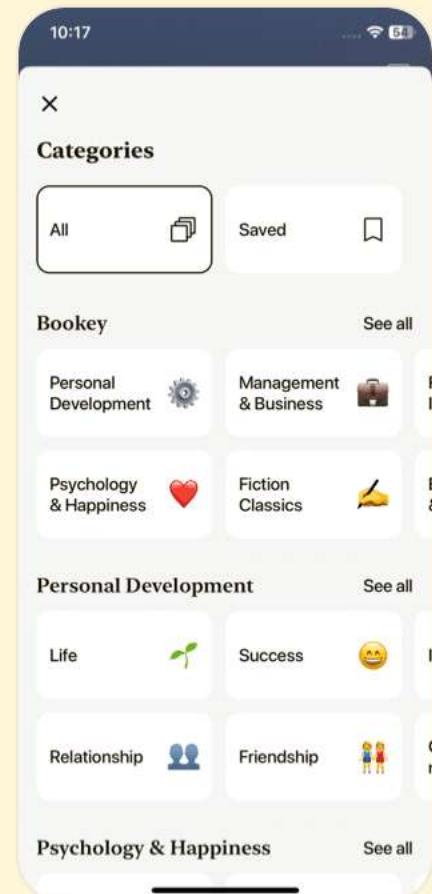
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 31 | Quotes From Pages 570-576**

1. Just a paper lantern, thin and wind-torn, clinging to the flickering remnants of a soul.
2. When the outsider came, I knew it was time. But I was not ready. I had to ... sever his connexion to me.
3. I have waited for his favour to disappear. When the outsider came, I knew it was time. But I was not ready.
4. You did. By rights, you should be executed... Out of respect for the great Nayimathun, however, and for what you could have been, I will show mercy on this day.
5. I made a mistake. A terrible mistake.

## **Chapter 32 | Quotes From Pages 577-588**

1. ‘You are very lucky to be at this table,’ Chassar said. ‘Few men seek the Priory and live to see it.’
2. ‘This is not my estate, and the remedy you took was not mine. In the spirit of Ersyri hospitality, however, you may call me Chassar.’
3. ‘The woman you knew as Ead Duryan is a lie, Arteloth. I devised that identity for her. Her true name is Eadaz du

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Z la uq-N ra, and she is a sister of the P

4. ‘She is a mage. One of the most gifted,’ Chassar said. ‘She will return here as soon as Sabran births her child.’

5. ‘The Mother is with you, Arteloth.’ She smiled at him.  
‘Sleep.’

## Chapter 33 | Quotes From Pages 589-606

1. ‘You could be anything, and you should never think otherwise.’

2. ‘If I had convinced myself I was no sinner, I would never have kissed the lips I longed to kiss.’

3. ‘Let us not speak of death when there is still so much life to be lived.’

4. ‘You have your dusty books. I have wine.’

5. ‘We will be gone. I promise.’

6. ‘There exists a realm between dreaming and waking, and Niclays was imprisoned in it.’

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

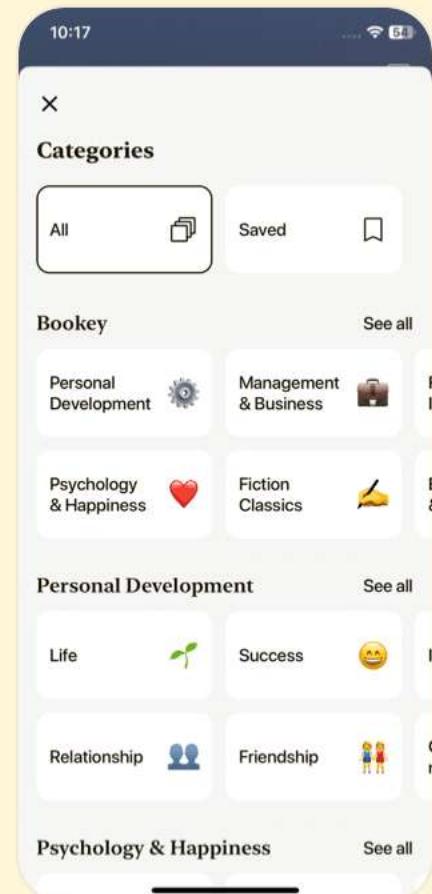
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 34 | Quotes From Pages 607-638**

- 1.Come. The night is cold.
- 2.They will come. And you must be ready.
- 3.Fear is natural, but you must not let it consume you.
- 4.I never saw, when I was younger. I revered her too much to see how much she hates to be denied.
- 5.There will be fools and flatterers, who forsake your side to fawn over a newborn. Let them. See them for what they are.
- 6.If Yscaline courts war, I will oblige, but we must be ready.

## **Chapter 35 | Quotes From Pages 639-647**

- 1.‘The Golden Empress bids me tell you that you are now her master surgeon. You're to be ready at all hours to tend her seafarers.’
- 2.‘There is a reason this ship is called the Pursuit, Niclays. Did you ever hear the story of the mulberry tree?’
- 3.‘You brought it to her.’ Seeing his astonished expression, Laya smiled at him. ‘The final piece of the puzzle.’
- 4.‘What is below must be balanced by what is above, and in

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

this is the precision of the universe.'

5. 'Did you ever see such a thing?' Niclays murmured. Laya shook her head. 'This is no natural thing.'

## Chapter 36 | Quotes From Pages 648-666

1. 'It is not your fault,' she said. 'Remember it, Sabran. None of this is on your head.'

2. 'Body and realm are one and the same.'

3. 'You have tried to turn yourself to stone. Do not be afeared to find that you are not.'

4. 'Queen you may be, but you are flesh and blood.'

5. 'Let them come with their swords and their torches. Let them come.'

6. 'For the first time in many years, the Queen of Inys slept without a candle.'

7. 'Ead,' she said, 'stay with me.' Her voice was almost too soft to hear, but Ead felt each word in her very flesh.

8. 'I would not be compelled by you or anyone. Have I not always given you truth?'

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

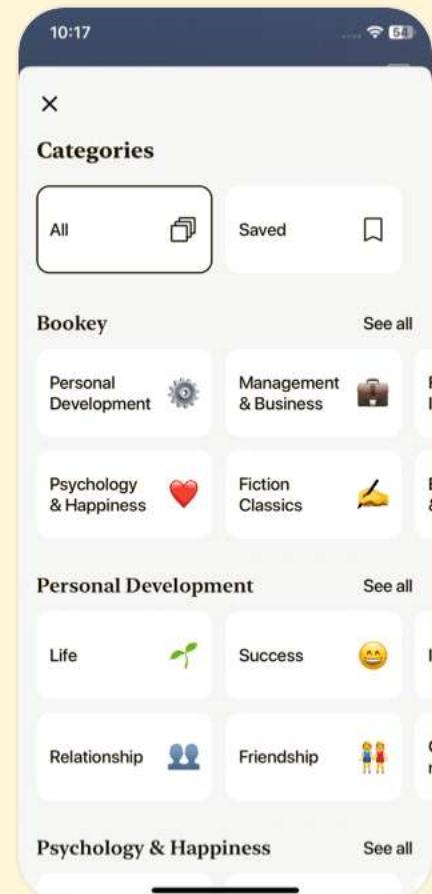
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 37 | Quotes From Pages 667-687**

1. ‘Because her bed is the stability of this realm. Or the undoing of that stability. Her bed, Mistress Duryan, is all that stands between Inys and chaos.’
2. ‘We who are the hidden dagger of the crown – the rack-masters, the rat-catchers, the spies, and the executioners – do not often receive it.’
3. ‘You wound me. Murder is not courteous.’
4. ‘I love you like my own sister, Ead Duryan. We will meet again.’
5. ‘Not if I have anything to say about it,’ Ead said, too softly for her to hear.

## **Chapter 38 | Quotes From Pages 690-699**

1. Is there a more honourable thing to do with a life?
2. Water needed no coal or tinder to exist. It could shape itself to any space. It nourished flesh and earth and asked for nothing in return.
3. He had shown her flowers she had never seen.
4. It is as if the world wants to change its shape, like the

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

dragons of old.

5.the child had reunited her with the pearl that was her heart.

## **Chapter 39 | Quotes From Pages 700-726**

1. ‘Love and fear do strange things to our souls. The dreams they bring, those dreams that leave us drenched in salt water and gasping for breath as if we might die – those, we call unquiet dreams. And only the scent of a rose can avert them.’

2.‘A girl left us, and a woman returns.’

3.‘If you had written before you left Ascalon, I could have sent Parspa much sooner.’

4.‘It is time to prepare. Time to look to our own, and make ready for war.’

5.‘The giver of fire. It was her one purpose, her reason to live.’

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

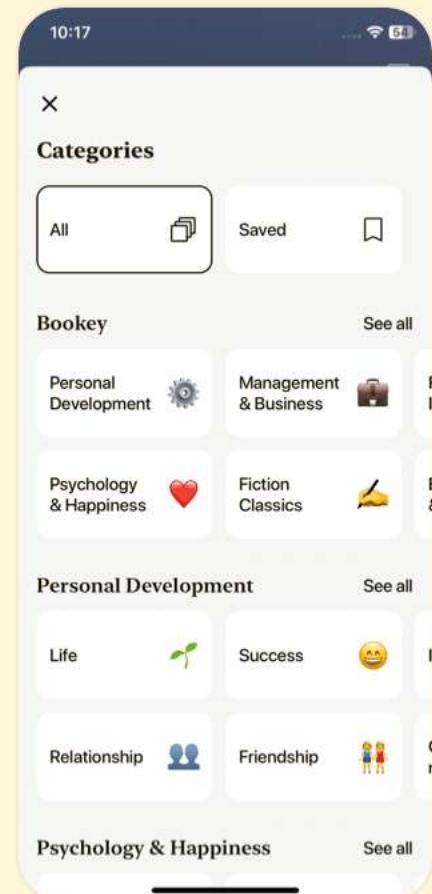
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 40 | Quotes From Pages 727-738**

1. 'I see you. I know what you want, and it has nothing to do with your cock. It has to do with the dragon we took from Ginura.'
2. 'You have a ghost, Niclays. Do not become a ghost yourself.'
3. 'All legends have truth in them. I should know,' she said. 'Some say I ate the heart of a tiger and it sent me mad. Some say I am a water ghost.'
4. 'Whatever has become of him, you are still here. And you are here for a reason.'
5. 'You fucking selfish fool. I waited for you. I waited thirty years ...'

## **Chapter 41 | Quotes From Pages 739-750**

1. 'If the sun burned out tomorrow, your flame would light the world.'
2. 'May your flame ascend to light the tree.'
3. 'All these years the warning lay with the Mother. The truth was right beneath our feet.'

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

4. ‘The Nameless One will return,’ the Prioress said, almost to herself, ‘but we can determine an exact day from this note.’
5. ‘If we must treat with lesser enemies to do that, so be it.’
6. ‘I told you, Eadaz,’ she said. ‘Our purpose now is to shield the South. Not the world.’
7. ‘Do not follow stupid birds into dark places again.’

## **Chapter 42 | Quotes From Pages 751-765**

1. ‘This little chart, Laya, is the key to immortality.’
2. ‘All alchemists have madness in their blood. That, dear lady, is why we get things done.’
3. ‘You would have liked him. And he would have liked you.’
4. ‘The one who wears the chains is a thousand times greater than the one who wields them,’
5. ‘You speak of the celestial jewels.’
6. ‘I believe in possibility, you see.’

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

# 1000+ Book Summaries

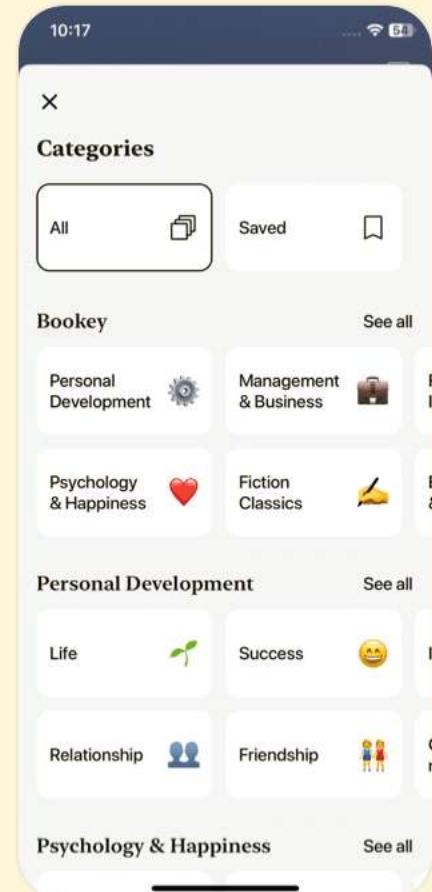
**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play



## **Chapter 43 | Quotes From Pages 766-796**

1. ‘Zala would be so proud to see you,’ he said.  
‘The red cloak will be yours.’
2. ‘You will. Kalyba is a dread creature, but not as strong as she was.’
3. ‘I could strike the wyrms down for the Mother, even as they flew.’
4. ‘Whatever you see in this place is an illusion.’
5. ‘I am not here to hurt you.’
6. ‘You say you desire truth, but truth is a weave with many threads,’
7. ‘Swear that you will bring me what I desire.’
8. ‘Fire ascends from the earth, light descends from the sky.’
9. ‘I have just returned from Inys, I heard tell of the great power of the Lady of the Woods.’
10. ‘The balance between the two branches of magic. They keep one another in check.’

## **Chapter 44 | Quotes From Pages 797-808**

1. ‘Somehow, he had to reach her. Before it was too

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

late to remember.'

2. 'What if I did?'

3. 'You will accept nothing but my allowing you to return to Inys. You have your heart set upon this.'

4. 'If I return to Inys, I would be anathema to the Priory.'

5. 'To follow the flame in her heart. The flame the tree had given her.'

## **Chapter 45 | Quotes From Pages 809-820**

1. 'I also know how hard it is to let go of the past. But on Feather Island, you must let go.'

2. 'I will see him,' she said. 'Her,' Elder Vara corrected.

3. 'Fire-breathers. But no fire-breathers had been seen in the East for centuries ...'

4. 'Instinct told her to hold out the jewel – to fight to the last with whatever she had – she obeyed.'

5. 'Whatever it was, she had to keep it hidden. As she had all her life.'

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

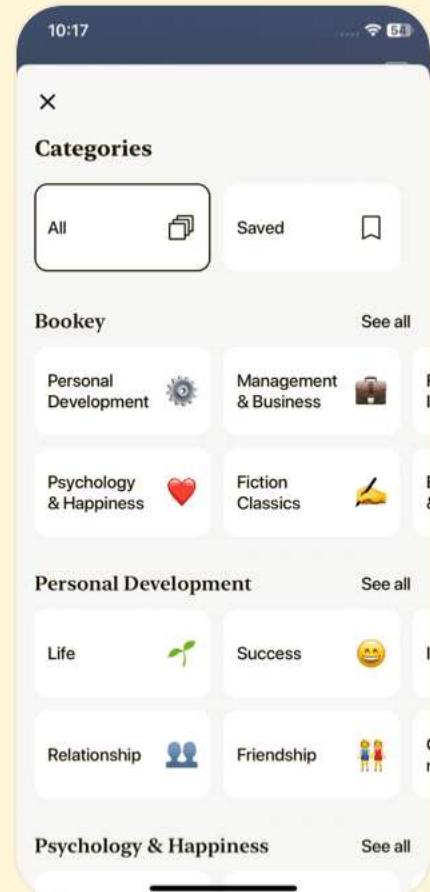
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 46 | Quotes From Pages 821-831**

1. 'It was you.' She was cold to her bones.
2. 'To protect my sisters, and to ensure the South always had the protection it needed, I was willing to do anything.'
3. 'Let us see which of us she favours.'
4. 'I go where you go.'
5. 'Whatever you do, Loth, do not let them take this. Even if you have to leave me behind.'

## **Chapter 47 | Quotes From Pages 832-847**

1. 'I realised that she had been spoon-fed a story from the day she was born. She had been taught no other way to be. And yet, I saw that despite everything, some part of her was self-made. This part, small as it appeared at first, was forged in the fire of her own strength, and resisted her cage.'
2. 'There will be no other child, Loth. The Berethnet line is at an end. Wyrms are rising, Yscalin has all but declared war, and the Nameless One will rise again, soon. I am sure of it.'

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

3. ‘High Ruler Kagudo keeps a supply of the remedy.  
Ichneumons do not let little sisters die.’
4. ‘I confess I am what you would call a sorceress, but no  
magic is evil. It is what the wielder makes it.’
5. ‘If we can find it, we can use it to weaken the Nameless  
One.’

## **Chapter 48 | Quotes From Pages 853-871**

1. ‘Meg never gave up on you,’ she said. ‘Neither did  
Sabran.’
2. ‘You look less afraid of me now than you did then.’
3. ‘I have not left,’ she said. ‘All I do, I do for the Mother. To  
glorify her name.’
4. ‘Truyde,’ Ead breathed. Loth could not tear his gaze from  
the head.
5. ‘Fear not for me, my friend.’

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

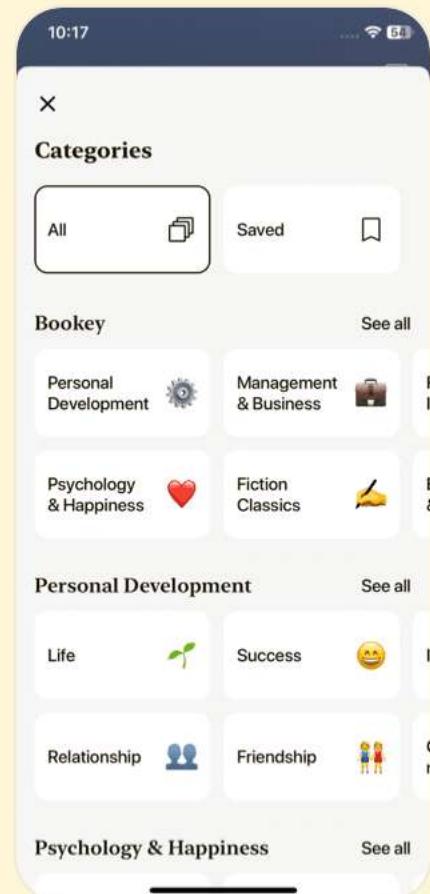
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 49 | Quotes From Pages 872-892**

1. ‘Not all fire is to be feared,’ Ead said.
2. ‘If the seven of them managed to found a religion, then I sincerely hope the seven of us can rout a few milk-livered knaves.’
3. ‘You told me we would meet again.’ Ead held her close. ‘I did not want to make you a liar.’
4. ‘Sabran cannot sleep in darkness.’
5. ‘Igrain Crest has turned against our queen. She allows her retainers to wear her colors and carry arms. She spits at the Knight of Fellowship by allowing her servants to fight like hounds at court. These are traitorous actions!’
6. ‘It will be war when the truth outs,’ Crest called after her.  
‘And it will, Mistress Duryan. The righteous will always triumph ... in the end.’
7. ‘You are raving, Mistress Duryan.’

## **Chapter 50 | Quotes From Pages 893-903**

1. A sinister new tactic, to hold our gods as leverage.
2. Even if she is alive, the great Nayimathun is not long for

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

this world.

3. When history fails to shed light on the truth, myth creates its own.

4. I have a message from the learned Elder Vara.

5. It was time to uncover what she had hidden. To unlock whatever power lay inside it.

## **Chapter 51 | Quotes From Pages 904-918**

1. ‘What you did for me does not give you the right to blaspheme in my presence.’

2. ‘There is more need for it than ever. The arrangements ought to be in place.’

3. ‘I will cleave to my throne, and we will see what comes of it.’

4. ‘For a time, I almost believed I should yield the throne.’

5. ‘I believe she wants it more than anything.’

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

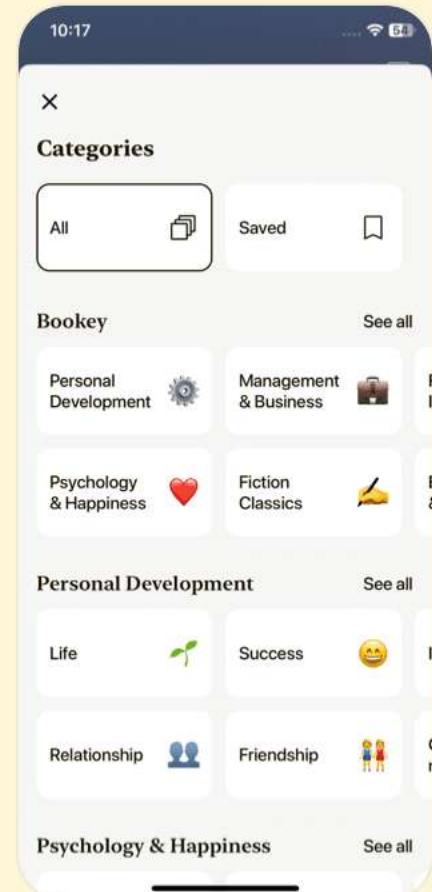
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 52 | Quotes From Pages 919-953**

1. ‘There is courage, I think, in open-mindedness, and thinking for oneself.’
2. ‘Piety can turn the power-hungry into monsters,’ Ead said. ‘They can twist any teaching to justify their actions.’
3. ‘Because of her actions, we must bring you most grievous news.’
4. ‘We mean to reforge with love what greed has broken.’
5. ‘We rise to face the winds of fear and, by the Saint, we will turn them back upon our enemies.’
6. ‘I fell in love with a part you played.’

## **Chapter 53 | Quotes From Pages 954-959**

1. ‘If they find nothing,’ she said quietly, ‘then take to the sea, Niclays. It will be kinder than her rage.’
2. ‘I believe he is watching over you, Niclays. And that he will see you home.’
3. ‘Home had been nowhere for so long.’
4. ‘You are Master of Recipes. Doubtless you will be granted time to study the tree of life,’ Laya muttered.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

5. 'I could rent a garret in the Old Quarter and make ends meet teaching alchemy to novices.'

## Chapter 54 | Quotes From Pages 960-997

1. 'You are my child. I forgave you all your sins on the first day of your life.'

2. 'The heart is a cruel thing. His hold on mine was firm.'

3. 'I will finish all that you began.'

4. 'I suppose I forgot about it, in the end, but when Papa spoke to me ... I remembered.'

5. 'I shall brook no mischief in the haithwood.'

6. 'It can't be true.'

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

# 1000+ Book Summaries

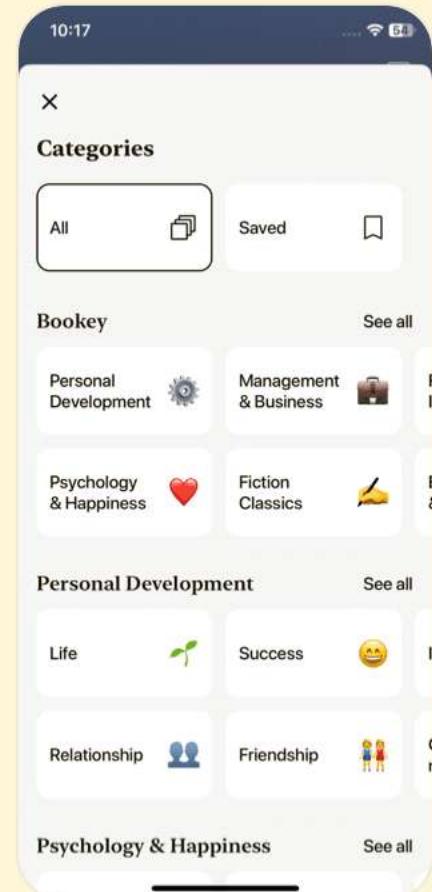
**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play



## **Chapter 55 | Quotes From Pages 998-1017**

1. The Knight of Courage teaches mercy and forgiveness," Loth said quietly. "I choose to take heed.
2. Just because something has always been done does not mean that it ought to be done.
3. If the Easterners venerate wyrms. It is not the same, Meg.
4. The enemy of the enemy is a potential friend," Margret agreed.
5. I will reign without a consort, as I have always desired.
6. Perhaps then I can steal you away.

## **Chapter 56 | Quotes From Pages 1018-1032**

1. 'I go willingly unto Halgalant, where the Saint will welcome me.'
2. 'If I have her blood, then I could wield the waning jewel,' she said. 'Something of her lives in me.'
3. 'The House of Berethnet has done many good things. Its origin has no bearing on that.'
4. 'Every good house has lost something along the way.'

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

5. ‘Don’t think these things. You are not cursed, Sab, we will not mourn her. We will fight for her, and for everything she believes in.’

6. ‘Queens do not forget promises made, Ea

## Chapter 57 | Quotes From Pages 1035-1047

1. ‘You can find beauty anywhere.’

2. ‘For what I have done,’ Loth said, ‘I deserve hardship.’

3. ‘You just make sure the Unceasing Emperor is fit for the hand of Queen Sabran, my lord. She deserves a prince who’ll love her well.’

4. ‘It’s my fault Kit is dead.’

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

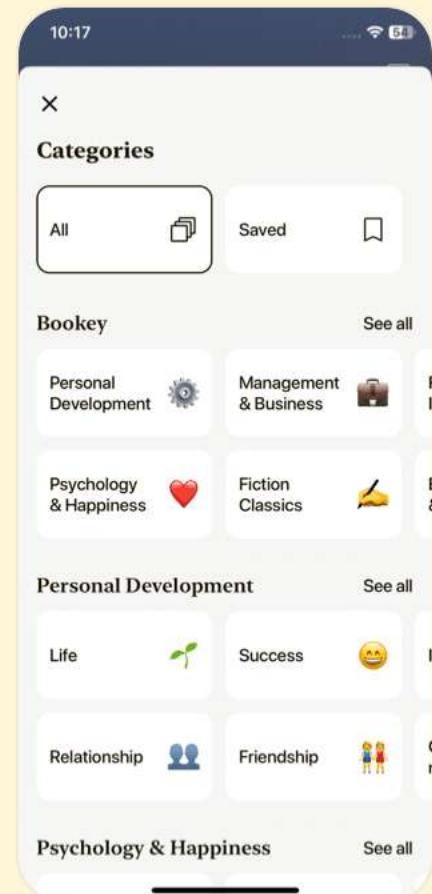
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 58 | Quotes From Pages 1048-1074**

1. ‘The Knight of Courage tells us to look death in the eye,’ he answered. ‘I intend to obey.’
2. ‘You want to die out here?’ Harlowe shouted.
3. ‘This is no natural thing. The tide shouldn’t be strong enough to reel us in.’
4. ‘I have been a seafarer for many years,’ he said. ‘Never have I felt a ship move as the Rose just did. As if a god had pulled her out of the storm.’
5. ‘You must not go there. Even if you did meet the Fleet of the Tiger Eye, there is no surety that the great Nayimathun is still alive. And if she is, you cannot take on the might of the pirate army to reclaim her. You would die in the attempt.’
6. ‘You are in the spring of your life, child, and have much to learn about this world. Do not deny yourself the privilege of living.’

## **Chapter 59 | Quotes From Pages 1077-1098**

1. ‘You must give the jewel to me,’ Loth beseeched

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

her. ‘I have to take it to Queen Sabran, to reunite it with its twin. Together, they can be used to destroy the Nameless One. He will rise again soon, in a matter of weeks. He will come from the Abyss.’

2.‘I close in the morning, I open at night, And when I am open, your eye I delight. I am pale as the moon and live only as long – For when the sun rises, behold, I am gone.’

3.‘I am deeply hurt by how little faith you have in my capacity for battle, Mistress Yidagé.’ He held up his cane with a weak smile. ‘I can take them all with this, don’t you think?’

4.‘Forgive me, all-honoured Golden Empress, but I cannot translate this. Bits of it are familiar, but much of it is not,’ Laya said. ‘I fear it is beyond the realm of my knowledge.’

5.‘You came,’ Nayimathun said. Her breaths were laboured. ‘You should not have come.’

## **Chapter 60 | Quotes From Pages 1099-1120**

1. Consider this mercy. I would take the rest of you,

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

but my cargo is in danger, and carrying you would slow us down. You understand, Roos. You know good business.

2.If I was to die with any pride, I would not let Laya suffer for me any more than she had already.

3.I want to feel the sun on my face. I want to read books and walk through the cobbled streets of Brygstad. I want to listen to music, to visit museums and art galleries and theatres, to marvel at the beauty of human creation.

4.Lies cost nothing, after all.

5.You will do no such thing.

6.When you least expect it, I will return to haunt you. I will hunt you to the ends of the earth.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

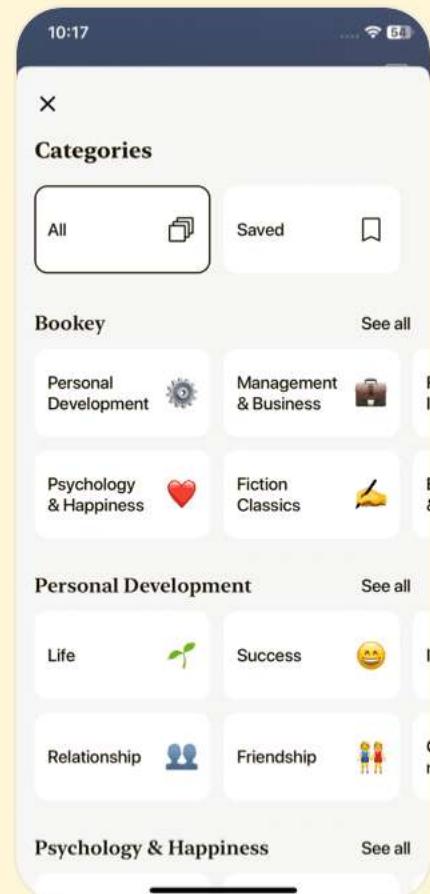
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 61 | Quotes From Pages 1121-1151**

1. ‘Perhaps you should ask yourself a different question, honoured Miduchi,’ he said. ‘Would the world be any better if we were all the same?’
2. ‘To be kin to a dragon,’ Nayimathun said, ‘you must not only have a soul of water. You must have the blood of the sea, and the sea is not always pure.’
3. ‘Let go of your guilt now, rider. Do not spend your salt.’
4. ‘Now I know your past, I am curious about your future. What do you intend to do next?’
5. ‘If we defeat our common enemy, and stamp out Draconic support, then the red sickness will ebb away.’

## **Chapter 62 | Quotes From Pages 1152-1168**

1. ‘Please tell Queen Sabran that I am safe and well.’
2. ‘Remember to be compassionate when you judge her, Tané. She is a young woman, responsible for the welfare of her people.’
3. ‘You have a dragon’s heart.’
4. ‘You will make a path,’ Nayimathun said, gentler. ‘Water

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

always does.'

5. 'If you grow hungry, tell me. I will pass you something to eat,' she said to Nayimathun.

6. 'You must keep your cloak on in the day.'

## Chapter 63 | Quotes From Pages 1169-1183

1. 'You could help me escape.' 'Eadaz was able to steal the waning jewel from Mita Yedanya, the Prioress. She will not let its twin be taken,' Chassar said heavily. 'I would have to take her life first. And that, I cannot do.'

2. 'I cannot leave here without the rising jewel,' she bit out.  
'It answers only to me.'

3. 'You look ... so much like her.' The witch softened her voice. 'A ghost of her.'

4. 'I am not Neporo,' Tané found her voice in a dark hollow.  
'My name is Tané.'

5. 'By the Saint,' one of them murmured. 'An Easterner.'

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

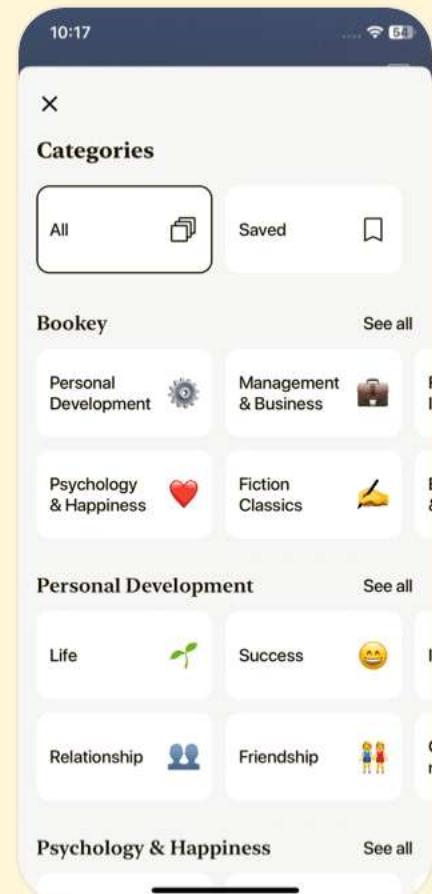
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 64 | Quotes From Pages 1186-1204**

- 1.'Her world had become a night without stars.'
- 2.'Indeed. The higher power of Lady Margret Beck.'
- 3.'We have nothing to fear,' she said, with more conviction than she felt.
- 4.'To die in the service of a better world would be the highest honour.'
- 5.'I believe we understand each other. On this one thing, at least.'
- 6.'The keys to the Abyss.'
- 7.'The poison I was given comes from the fruit of the tree when it rots. It is meant to kill... Nairuj must have given me a diluted measure on purpose. She spared me.'
- 8.'We will practise with the jewels together.'
- 9.'They had been parted twice, and Ead knew, as she had always known, that they would be divided anew before long, whether by war or by fate.'
- 10.'Whatever they chose, Ead prayed Chassar would be safe.'

## **Chapter 65 | Quotes From Pages 1205-1221**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

1. ‘Oh, Niclays, thank the gods.’ She pressed a cloth to his brow when he whimpered. ‘You must be quiet.’
2. ‘I suppose you know where you are. I imagine it frightens you, but this is a safe place. I have been preparing it, you see. For spring.’
3. ‘I could teach you how to build a man from the ashes of his bones.’
4. ‘The children of the past died believing that Galian Berethnet wielded the sword, and that Cleolind Onjenyu was no more than his adoring bride. That can never be undone, nor mended ... but the children of tomorrow will know the truth.’
5. ‘If you could slay the Nameless One ... your crimes would surely be forgiven.’
6. ‘The gods walk with you, Eadaz uq-Nra... much that we meet again.’
7. ‘I trust in the Priory. As I always have,’ Kagudo said, and placed a hand on her shoulder.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## Chapter 66 | Quotes From Pages 1222-1228

1. ‘Sometimes a great melancholy comes upon her,’  
Loth continued, ‘and she takes to her bed for days.  
She calls them her shadow hours. Her mother,  
Queen Rosarian, was murdered when she was  
fourteen. Sabran was there. Since then, she has  
never been truly happy.’

2.‘You see, once, I fell in love myself. I was twenty when I  
met her in the palace. I could tell you of her beauty, Lord  
Arteloth, but I doubt the greatest writer in history could do  
justice to it, and alas, I never was a writer of much skill.’

3.‘In the Empire of the Twelve Lakes, there lives a bird with  
purple feathers. If you saw it in flight, you would think it  
was a jewel with wings. Many have hunted it ... but seize  
it, and your hands will burn. Those feathers, precious as  
they are, are poison.’

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

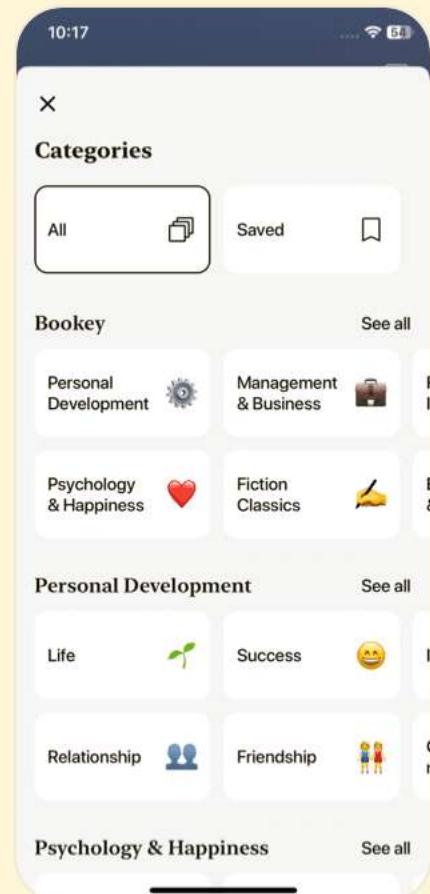
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 67 | Quotes From Pages 1229-1249**

1. ‘How do you feel?’ Ead asked, shutting the door behind her. ‘Stronger.’ ‘Good. Your siden has settled.’
2. ‘Whatever happens, I think we will have Ascalon, Tané. I think we will be able to defeat him for good.’
3. ‘You can light another candle,’ Ead said to her. ‘Light does not keep me awake.’ ‘I do not need it.’ Sabran slid a hand to Ead’s nape. ‘Not with you.’
4. ‘But now I understand. I see. Those were false destinations.’
5. ‘Don’t you see? The work lies in myself. I fell into shadow, and now I must rise, so I might be a better man.’
6. Sabran did not look away. ‘It is not only you who seeks a white sun.’

## **Chapter 68 | Quotes From Pages 1250-1269**

1. ‘May Cleolind watch over us all,’ he said.
2. ‘This day, and for the rest of time.’ Nadama nodded.
3. ‘Perhaps that is a favourable sign. After all,’ Sabran said,

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

‘this is a day for new traditions.’

4. ‘We have an hour before the third day of spring begins. I had better see Meg.’ ‘Meg is not here,’ Ead said.

5. ‘Gone are the days of heroes,’ Fýredel said. ‘From North to South and West to East, your world will burn.’

6. ‘You do not seem to understand,’ Tané said shortly. ‘I am disgraced. They will not even speak to me.’

## **Chapter 69 | Quotes From Pages 1270-1295**

1. 'One shortcoming of immortality,' she said, 'is that everything you build seems too small, too transient.'
2. 'You still could,' Sabran told her softly. 'I have no mother now, Kalyba. I would welcome another.'
3. 'Your house,' she whispered to the queen, 'is built on barren ground.'
4. 'When I give him to you, he will know, at last, that I cherish him above all things.'
5. 'This must end here. It must be now.'
6. 'Together,' Tané whispered. 'For Neporo. For Cleolind.'

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

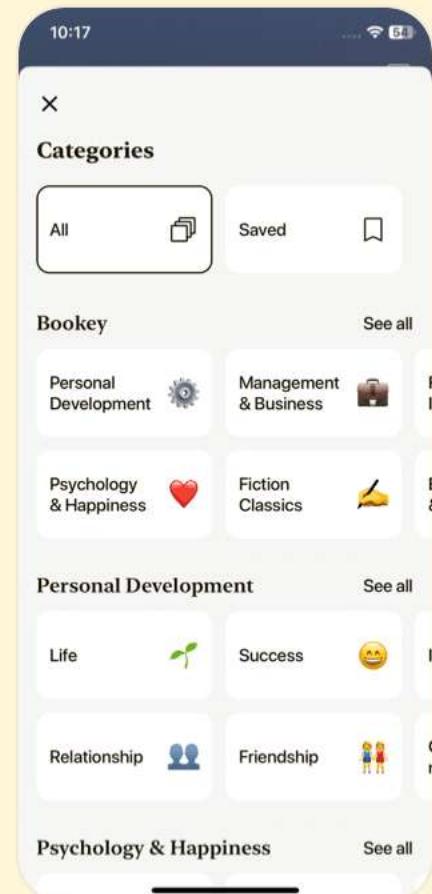
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 70 | Quotes From Pages 1296-1299**

1. ‘Loth.’ He crouched beside her. When she leaned into him, he enveloped her in his arms and rested his chin on the top of her head. ‘I think he’ll be all right.’ She smelled of smoke. ‘It was a soldier. Not a wyrm.’
2. ‘It’s over, Meg.’ Her face was smeared with ash. Tears washed into her eyes, and she pressed a trembling hand to her mouth.
3. As a new spring dawn crested the Spindles, they held each other close and watched it gild the sky.

## **Chapter 71 | Quotes From Pages 1300-1312**

1. ‘SEEK NOT THE MIDNIGHT SUN ON EARTH  
BUT LOOK FOR IT WITHIN’
2. ‘You loved me. Without condition. You saw the person I could be. And I will be that person, Jan. I will endure, my midnight sun.’
3. ‘I will teach my heart to beat again.’
4. ‘You have seen more of the world than others have written

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

of it. Imagine the insight you could bring, Niclays. You could shake the dust from the lecterns, breathe life into the textbooks.'

5. 'You are family. You could never intrude.'

## **Chapter 72 | Quotes From Pages 1313-1322**

1. 'The wisest are seldom appreciated in their time.'

2. 'You are your own shield.'

3. 'A woman is more than a womb to be seeded.'

4. 'Ten years from now, I will meet you on the sand of Perchling. And we will find our somewhere.'

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

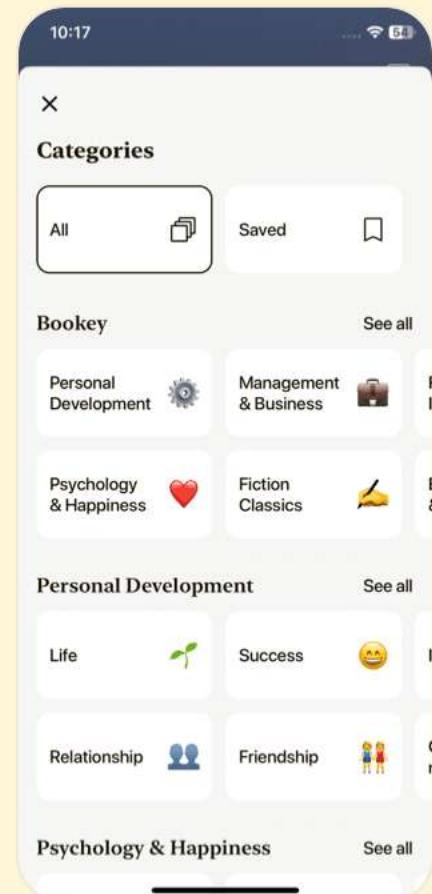
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



## **Chapter 73 | Quotes From Pages 1323-1328**

1. ‘Thank you.’
2. ‘Do you have the letter?’ the dragon asked. ‘Yes.’ Tané patted her neck. ‘Are you ready, Nayimathun?’ ‘Always.’
3. As she combed her hair, she cast her gaze towards the bronze mirror and traced the scar on her cheekbone. The scar that had set her on the path to the Abyss.
4. She lit her lantern and walked into the trees. This was her inheritance. The island for outcasts.
5. The only people there had been the young men and women who collected seaweed from its shore.

## **Chapter 74 | Quotes From Pages 1329-1332**

1. ‘A wise young woman told me once that all legends grow from a seed of truth.’
2. ‘Some truths,’ he said, ‘are safest buried. Some castles best kept in the sky.’
3. ‘There’s promise in tales that are yet to be spoken.’
4. ‘Y o u   o u g h t   t o   k n o w ,   E a d a z   u q - N   r a .   Y o u will one day be a song.’

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1 Million+ Quotes

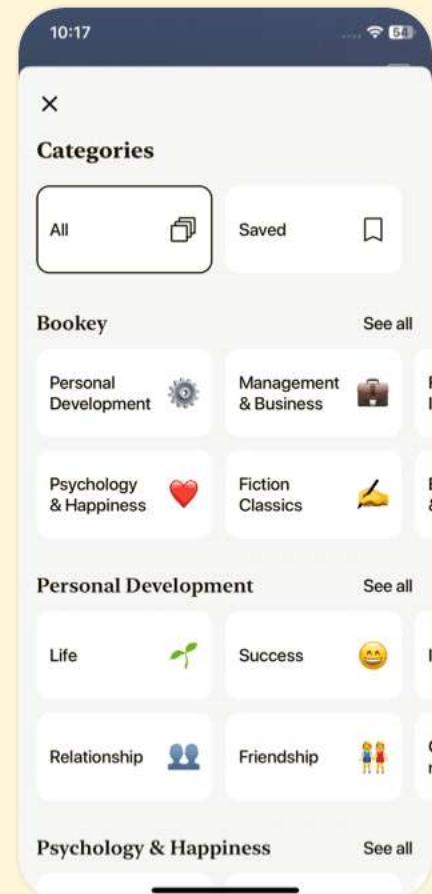
# 1000+ Book Summaries

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store



# The Priory of the Orange Tree Questions

[View on Bookey Website](#)

## Chapter 1 | One| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What does the stranger's arrival symbolize for Tané in terms of her personal struggles?**

Answer: The stranger's arrival symbolizes a confrontation with her own fears and guilt. Tané, who is supposed to be in seclusion, feels her honor and her fate at risk due to her encounter with him.

The outsider, a representation of her trespass, complicates her expectations for Choosing Day and reflects the internal chaos she faces.

### 2.Question

**How does Tané's decision to help the outsider reveal her character?**

Answer: Tané's decision to help the outsider despite the risks shows her courage, compassion, and moral conviction. She instinctively knows that abandoning him would endanger her

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

community, demonstrating her sense of responsibility and humanity in the face of danger.

### 3.Question

**What is the significance of the dragon's appearance at the end of the chapter?**

Answer: The appearance of the dragon serves as a powerful foreshadowing of the tension and conflict that lies ahead. It signifies the potential for upheaval in Seiiki and the interconnectedness of Tané's and Sulyard's stories, suggesting that their fates are entwined with larger forces at play.

### 4.Question

**Why does Niclays initially refuse to help Sulyard, and what does this reflect about his character?**

Answer: Niclays' initial refusal to help Sulyard reflects his pragmatic and cynical nature, shaped by years of living under oppressive rules. His concern for his safety and a desire to avoid the consequences of harboring a fugitive show his self-preservation instincts, even as he battles internal conflicts about morality.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **5.Question**

**In what ways does the setting of Seiiki contribute to the story's tension?**

Answer: The setting of Seiiki, with its cultural prohibitions against outsiders and the looming threat of punishment, creates a palpable tension. This environment amplifies the stakes of Tané and Sulyard's actions, illustrating how their struggles are not just personal but also embedded within the societal norms and expectations of their world.

## **6.Question**

**How does language play a role in the connection between Tané and the outsider?**

Answer: Language serves as a barrier and a bridge between Tané and the outsider. Although he does not speak her language, she understands enough of his desperation, highlighting a bond formed through urgency and shared humanity despite their differences. This connection complicates her loyalty and choice, emphasizing the theme of communication beyond words.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **7.Question**

**What are the central themes introduced in this chapter, and how do they set the stage for the rest of the story?**

Answer: The central themes include isolation versus connection, duty versus desire, and the struggle for identity amidst societal expectations. Tané's turmoil over her choices contrasts with Sulyard's mission, foreshadowing conflict between their personal desires and the larger political or divine themes of the world they inhabit, setting the stage for a narrative that explores these complexities.

## **Chapter 2 | Two| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What moral lessons can we learn from Ead's actions when confronted with the cutthroat?**

Answer: Ead's swift and decisive action in protecting Queen Sabran teaches us the importance of courage and vigilance. She acted without hesitation to save the queen's life, showing that true bravery often requires us to confront danger head-on, even when

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

the odds are against us.

## 2.Question

**How does Ead's relationship with the laundry woman reflect the theme of duty and loyalty in the story?**

Answer:Ead's conversation with the laundress highlights the themes of duty and loyalty. Ead emphasizes the importance of her role in protecting the queen and urges the laundress to fulfill her responsibilities, illustrating how each person in the palace plays a crucial part in maintaining the safety and well-being of the queen. It portrays how loyalty to one's duties is vital within a hierarchical system.

## 3.Question

**What does the discovery of a cutthroat in the palace reveal about the political climate surrounding Queen Sabran?**

Answer:The presence of cutthroats infiltrating the palace indicates a deep-rooted conspiracy and betrayal within the royal household, suggesting that Queen Sabran's life is in jeopardy due to increasing dissent among factions opposed to her reign. It symbolizes the constant threat to power and the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

delicate balance of loyalty in a politically charged environment.

#### **4.Question**

**How does Ead's contemplation about leaving Ascalon relate to her character development?**

Answer:Ead's dreams of leaving Ascalon and returning to Lasia reveal her longing for a sense of belonging and freedom. It reflects her internal conflict and desire for agency in a world where she feels constrained by her status. This aspiration propels her character development as she navigates her responsibilities while yearning for a life beyond the confines of the palace.

#### **5.Question**

**In what ways does the relationship between Ead and Loth deepen the narrative?**

Answer:Ead's reminiscence of her friendship with Loth adds emotional depth to the narrative, showcasing the bonds formed amidst courtly intrigues. It underscores the stakes involved in their lives, emphasizing that personal

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

connections can lead to vulnerability, especially when Loth's sudden disappearance suggests that he has fallen victim to the dangers threatening the royal family.

## 6. Question

**What significance does Truyde's character bring to the themes of youth and innocence in the story?**

Answer: Truyde's youth and her struggles with identity and societal expectations speak to the broader themes of innocence within the court's environment. Her initial dismissiveness towards Ead's help and her eventual vulnerability reveal the complexities of growing up in a world rife with petulance and politics, showcasing how innocence can be easily corrupted in the face of ambition and intrigue.

## 7. Question

**How does the description of Ascalon Palace contribute to the thematic elements of the story?**

Answer: The vivid description of Ascalon Palace as a grand, old structure adorned with stained glass and lush gardens

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

juxtaposes its beauty with the lurking danger within. This contrast serves to emphasize themes of deception and hidden threats, suggesting that appearances can be deceiving and that even the most beautiful places can harbor dark secrets.

## **Chapter 3 | Three| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What does Tané’s decision to break her seclusion signify in the context of her journey?**

Answer:Tané’s decision to break her seclusion represents her desire for freedom and the pursuit of her ambitions. It highlights the conflict between duty and personal desire, as well as the risks she is willing to take for the sake of her dreams. Her choice sets the stage for her journey towards becoming a dragonrider, symbolizing her stepping away from safety and into the unknown.

### **2.Question**

**How does the ceremony impact Tané’s relationships with her peers, especially with Ishari and Turosa?**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Answer: During the ceremony, the impact on Tané's relationships is profound. She feels a sense of impending loss with Ishari, her close friend, who is awarded a life of learning rather than combat. This illustrates the tension between their paths and the possibility they may no longer see each other. Meanwhile, her rival Turossa's mocking demeanor becomes a source of motivation for Tané, pushing her to assert her worth and confront the competition within the High Sea Guard ranks.

### 3. Question

**What are the expectations placed on Tané and the other apprentices as they choose their paths?**

Answer: Tané and her peers face significant expectations as they stand before the Sea General. They are not only expected to prove their worthiness but also to embrace their destinies, either becoming protectors of the realm as dragonriders or dedicating their lives to knowledge and prayer. The choice represents a commitment to their roles and a deep responsibility towards their community and the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

legacy of the High Sea Guard.

#### 4.Question

**What emotions does Tané experience during the ceremony, and what do they reveal about her character?**

Answer: Throughout the ceremony, Tané experiences a range of intense emotions, including fear, anticipation, and ultimately, joy upon being chosen for the High Sea Guard.

These emotions reveal her inner strength, determination, and the weight of her choices. They showcase her ambition and resilience, as she navigates the complex dynamics of rivalry and friendship, underlining her commitment to her dreams despite the risks involved.

#### 5.Question

**In what ways does the description of the dragons contribute to the themes of the story?**

Answer: The dragons in the ceremony symbolize power, freedom, and the connection between humans and nature.

Their majestic presence emphasizes the themes of ambition and aspiration, as Tané's desire to bond with a dragon reflects

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

her dreams of greatness and her struggle to rise above societal expectations. The mention of their scars evokes the history of conflict and survival, paralleling Tané's own challenges as she fights for her place in a world filled with peril and tradition.

## 6. Question

**What role does Susa play in Tané's life and her choices on Choosing Day?**

Answer: Susa plays a crucial role in supporting Tané's aspirations and reflects the strength of their friendship. By agreeing to help Tané with the outsider, she embodies loyalty and sacrifice. Susa's willingness to take risks for Tané's future showcases the theme of camaraderie and the lengths individuals will go to protect one another. Her influence underscores the importance of allies in pursuing one's ambitions, especially when faced with rigid societal structures.

## 7. Question

**How does the juxtaposition of the ceremony with Niclays's perspective highlight different aspects of the**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**world?**

Answer: The juxtaposition of the Choosing Day ceremony with Niclays's perspective provides a contrast between youthful aspirations and adult realities. While the apprentices are filled with hope and ambition, Niclays grapples with fear and desperation as he faces the consequences of his actions. This duality enriches the narrative, revealing the complexities of life in Seiiki, where dreams of valor collide with the grim realities of survival, treachery, and the consequences of past decisions.

## **8. Question**

**What does the experience of the apprentices reveal about the nature of ambition and destiny in Seiiki?**

Answer: The experiences of the apprentices reveal that ambition in Seiiki comes with both promise and peril. It is depicted as a driving force that inspires individuals to strive for greatness, yet it also carries the weight of societal expectations and the potential for sacrifice. Destiny in this context is not merely a preordained path but something that

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

must be actively pursued and defended against external and internal challenges, emphasizing the ongoing struggle between personal desires and communal responsibilities.

## 9.Question

**How does the atmosphere and setting during Choosing Day amplify Tané's internal conflict?**

Answer: The atmosphere of Choosing Day, marked by the tension of uncertainty and expectation, amplifies Tané's internal conflict significantly. The vibrant imagery of the dragons and the ceremonial grandeur contrasts sharply with her anxiety about her choices and the risks she has taken. As she navigates through her feelings of excitement and dread, the lush and charged environment mirrors her turbulent emotions, highlighting the stakes involved in her pursuit of identity and purpose.

## 10.Question

**What does the interaction between Tané and Turosa suggest about competition and camaraderie among the apprentices?**

Answer: The interaction between Tané and Turosa reveals a

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

complex dynamic of competition and camaraderie among the apprentices. Despite being rivals, their exchanges hint at a mutual recognition of each other's abilities and ambitions. Turosa's taunts, juxtaposed with Tané's composed responses, show that beneath the rivalry lies a shared understanding of their aspirations. It suggests that competition can coexist with respect and acknowledgment of each other's aspirations, further enriching the themes of ambition and personal growth.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



## Why Bookey is must have App for Book Lovers

### 30min Content



The deeper and clearer interpretation we provide, the better grasp of each title you have.



### Text and Audio format

Absorb knowledge even in fragmented time.



### Quiz

Check whether you have mastered what you just learned.



### And more

Multiple Voices & fonts, Mind Map, Quotes, IdeaClips...

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 4 | Four| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does the queen's detachment in her role signify about leadership and sacrifice?**

Answer: Queen Sabran's detached gaze reflects the burdens of royalty and the need for emotional distance in leadership. It signifies that rulers often bear the weight of their people's expectations without genuine connection, highlighting the sacrifice of personal feelings for duty.

## **2.Question**

**How does Ead's perception of court life influence her actions and motivations?**

Answer: Ead feels out of place within the court's superficiality, prompting her to engage in covert activities that reveal her need to protect Queen Sabran. Her outsider perspective drives her desire for deeper knowledge and connection amidst the court's frivolity.

## **3.Question**

**In what way do Truyde and Sulyard's letters reveal the**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

**complexity of love within political intrigue?**

Answer: Their letters illustrate how love can be both a personal connection and a tool for strategy. The passionate language is intertwined with political motivations, showing how romance can exist alongside secretive and high-stakes agendas.

#### **4. Question**

**How does the expectation for royal heirs impact personal freedom, as seen through Queen Sabran's situation?**

Answer: The pressure for Queen Sabran to produce an heir limits her personal choices, as seen in her reluctance to accept marriage proposals. This reflects a broader theme of how societal expectations can confine individual autonomy, especially for women in positions of power.

#### **5. Question**

**What role does humor play in easing tension within the court, particularly in Lord Oscarde's interactions?**

Answer: Lord Oscarde uses humor to navigate the uneasy topic of marriage proposals, lightening the atmosphere

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

despite serious implications. This highlights humor as a vital diplomatic tool in the court to diffuse potentially contentious discussions.

## 6. Question

**What does Ead's secretive investigation reveal about her character and her intentions?**

Answer: Ead's determination to uncover secrets showcases her resourcefulness and commitment to protecting the queen. Her willingness to delve into hidden matters illustrates her deep sense of loyalty and responsibility, even at personal risk.

## 7. Question

**How does the chapter reveal the complexities of duty versus desire through Queen Sabran and Loth?**

Answer: For Queen Sabran, duty involves safeguarding her kingdom against the Nameless One and creating a dynasty, while her personal desire for freedom complicates her willingness to marry. Similarly, Loth faces the tension between his loyalty to Sabran and the political maneuvering

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

that threatens his position, illustrating the conflict between personal aspirations and societal obligations.

## 8.Question

**What underlying themes of loyalty and betrayal are present in the characters' interactions?**

Answer: Interactions reveal a tapestry of loyalty, as characters align with personal relationships and national interests, yet the undercurrents of betrayal surface through hidden agendas, especially in Ead's investigations and the spymaster's schemes.

## 9.Question

**What significance does the gift of the pearl carry in the context of royal alliances and personal values?**

Answer: The pearl symbolizes the complexities of alliances; while it denotes goodwill and beauty, it also highlights the queen's disdain for the origins of the gift, which signifies the tension between personal values and political necessity.

## 10.Question

**How does Loth's conversation with Kit reflect broader themes of exile and political maneuvering?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Loth's discussion with Kit exposes the reality of political exile, where personal relationships are sacrificed for perceived greater good. Their dialogue foreshadows challenges in their journey, underscoring how political dynamics can reshape loyalties and destinies.

## 11. Question

**What does the presence of the wyvern threat signify in relation to the stability of the realm?**

Answer: The wyvern threat serves as a metaphor for the unpredictability faced by the realm. It represents not only physical danger but also the looming anxiety of chaos disrupting the fragile peace maintained by the queen and her court.

## Chapter 5 | Five| Q&A

### 1. Question

**What does Tané's reflection on her friendship with Ishari teach us about the importance of relationships in difficult times?**

Answer: Tané's sadness over possibly never seeing Ishari again highlights the value of deep friendships

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

and the bonds formed through shared experiences. Their history, from nursed fevers to shared dreams of becoming riders, emphasizes that such friendships provide comfort and strength during uncertain transitions in life. This suggests that connections with others are crucial, especially during moments of change and personal struggle.

## 2. Question

**How does Tané's decision to possibly allow the outsider to escape reflect her character development?**

Answer: Tané's choice to let the outsider find his own way rather than reporting him reflects her growth in compassion and moral judgment. She balances her duty to the High Sea Guard with her empathy for the outsider's situation, demonstrating a maturation in her understanding of right and wrong. This indicates that Tané is beginning to think independently and prioritize her values over blind obedience.

## 3. Question

**What does the conversation about Choosing Day and the dragons signify for Tané's aspirations?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: The discussion around Choosing Day symbolizes Tané's dreams and aspirations to become a rider. Her awe at witnessing the dragons showcases her ambition and desire for adventure, indicating that she yearns for more than her current life. It signifies the pursuit of one's dreams, even amid fears and uncertainties, reinforcing that following one's passion is a vital part of personal identity.

#### 4. Question

**What role does fear play in Tané's aspirations according to Susa's advice?**

Answer: Susa's assertion that fear will make Tané fight illustrates how fear can be a motivating force in pursuing one's dreams. Rather than being paralyzing, fear can inspire determination and resilience. This perspective emphasizes that challenges and fears are integral to personal growth and achieving one's goals.

#### 5. Question

**In what way does Niclays Roos' reflection on his past reveal the consequences of ambition unchecked by morality?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer:Niclays Roos' recollections of his past ambitions, particularly his attempt to create an elixir of life for Queen Sabran, illustrates the dangers of striving for greatness without ethical boundaries. His regret and subsequent exile highlight that ambition, when devoid of moral consideration, can lead to profound personal loss and alienation from others, suggesting that true success is intertwined with ethical integrity.

## 6.Question

**How does Niclays' perception of the Seiikinese laws reflect broader themes of freedom and oppression?**

Answer:Niclays' commentary on the strict regulations governing outsiders in Seiiki and the inability of locals to leave encapsulates themes of freedom versus oppression. It underscores the restrictions placed on individuality and the pursuit of knowledge in a controlled society, prompting a reflection on how political structures can stifle exploration and personal agency.

## 7.Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **What can we infer about Sulyard's intentions with his mission to the Warlord?**

Answer: Sulyard's eagerness to persuade the Warlord of Seiiki to assist Queen Sabran indicates his strong sense of duty and loyalty. This ambition to forge alliances illustrates youth's idealism, as he believes in diplomacy despite daunting odds and historical laws. It shows a passionate yet naive perspective on international relations and the complexities of power dynamics.

### **8. Question**

## **What lesson about friendship and sacrifice can we extract from Tané and Susa's final exchange?**

Answer: The poignant farewell between Tané and Susa encapsulates the essence of true friendship, where self-sacrifice is exemplified through Susa's willingness to prioritize Tané's dreams. Their promise to maintain their bond, despite potential separation, conveys that meaningful relationships endure through support, even when paths diverge. It emphasizes the idea that friendships can provide

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

strength, no matter the distance.

## Chapter 6 | Six| Q&A

### 1. Question

**What does Ead's experience in the Privy Chamber reveal about her role and the nature of her secrets?**

Answer: Ead's silence and the feeling that others can sense her secrets show that she is not just a lady-in-waiting but has deeper responsibilities tied to the Priory. This sense of being watched and judged indicates the precariousness of her position in court, where hidden agendas and unspoken truths create a tense atmosphere.

### 2. Question

**How does Ead's storytelling reflect her struggle with her identity and faith?**

Answer: When Ead tells the story of the Saint and the Damsel, she grapples with her true beliefs versus what is expected of her. Even though she presents the sanitized version that the Inysh people know, she internally

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

acknowledges the greater truth of Cleolind's sacrifice. This highlights her conflict between her heritage and her current role at court, as well as the burden of concealing her true faith.

### **3.Question**

**What does Sabran's response to Ead's story reveal about her character as a queen?**

Answer: Sabran's response, both critical and commanding, shows her position as a powerful ruler who values adherence to tradition over new perspectives. Her insistence that Ead tell the story as it should be known demonstrates her commitment to maintaining the established narrative of history, reflecting her desire for control and stability in her court.

### **4.Question**

**What themes of power dynamics and loyalty are highlighted in Ead's interactions with other characters?**

Answer: The interactions illustrate the delicate balance of loyalty and the exercise of power within the court. Ead's role

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

is fraught with the need to navigate the expectations of her peers while staying true to her hidden mission to protect Sabran. The complexities of loyalty are further emphasized by the differing opinions among the women regarding the choice of suitor for Sabran, hinting at broader implications for alliances and power shifts.

## 5. Question

**How do Ead's thoughts about her magic and the concept of 'siden' contribute to the overarching narrative?**

Answer: Ead's reflection on her diminishing magic and the significance of 'siden' symbolizes her connection to her true identity and mission. The power associated with the orange tree highlights themes of heritage and the struggle against societal fears surrounding magic. This connection to magic serves as a metaphor for her agency and the ongoing battle against oppressive societal norms.

## 6. Question

**In what ways do the tales of the Damsel and the Saint serve to reflect the conflicts between myth and reality in society?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: The tales Ead recounts illustrate the tension between glorified myths and the harsher truths of history. The Inysh interpretation of the story promotes a narrative of heroic sacrifice that sanitizes Cleolind's contribution. This dichotomy reveals how societies often reshape history to fit their ideals, thus influencing current beliefs and social structures.

## 7. Question

**What does the depiction of the ship, The Rose Eternal, symbolize in the context of Loth and Kit's journey?**

Answer: The Rose Eternal symbolizes the strength and resilience of their mission, serving as a formidable vessel in a world besieged by conflict. Its grandeur and battle scars represent the trials faced by those who traverse the seas of politics and war. The ship's impending journey also foreshadows the challenges they will encounter as they navigate the treacherous political landscape of Yscalin.

## 8. Question

**How does the reaction of Ead and Linora after the supper depict the consequences of defiance in a royal court?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer:Ead and Linora's conversation after supper highlights the precarious nature of court life, where defiance can lead to social ostracism or loss of favor. Linora's disappointment indicates the immediate consequences of Ead's boldness, suggesting that even minor acts of defiance can reverberate through a tightly controlled environment, impacting their place at court.

## 9.Question

**How does the concept of sacrifice play a role in Ead's retelling of the historical tale?**

Answer:Sacrifice is central to Ead's retelling, embodying the choices made by Cleolind and Sir Galian. While the official narrative glorifies the male hero, Ead's perspective hints at a more complex understanding of sacrifice, as it involves the personal agency of the Damsel. This duality emphasizes that true sacrifice may not be as straightforward as celebrated tales suggest.

## 10.Question

**What does Margret's character add to the themes of magic and fear present in the story?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Margret's reluctance to discuss the Lady of the Woods underscores the deeply ingrained fear of magic within the Inysh culture. Her explanations highlight how this fear has historical roots, influencing societal beliefs and behaviors toward magic. This presents a nuanced view of how folklore can shape perceptions and drive reactions to the unknown within a community.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



App Store  
Editors' Choice



★★★★★  
22k 5 star review

## Positive feedback

Sara Scholz

tes after each book summary  
erstanding but also make the  
and engaging. Bookey has  
ding for me.

Masood El Toure

Fantastic!!!

★★★★★

I'm amazed by the variety of books and languages  
Bookey supports. It's not just an app, it's a gateway  
to global knowledge. Plus, earning points for charity  
is a big plus!

José Botín

ding habit  
o's design  
ual growth

Love it!

★★★★★

Bookey offers me time to go through the  
important parts of a book. It also gives me enough  
idea whether or not I should purchase the whole  
book version or not! It is easy to use!

Wonnie Tappkx

Time saver!

★★★★★

Bookey is my go-to app for  
summaries are concise, ins-  
curred. It's like having acc-  
right at my fingertips!

Awesome app!

★★★★★

I love audiobooks but don't always have time to listen  
to the entire book! bookey allows me to get a summary  
of the highlights of the book I'm interested in!!! What a  
great concept !!!highly recommended!

Rahul Malviya

Beautiful App

★★★★★

This app is a lifesaver for book lovers with  
busy schedules. The summaries are spot  
on, and the mind maps help reinforce what  
I've learned. Highly recommend!

Alex Walk

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 7 | Seven| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Ead's initial reaction to the council and Queen Sabran reveal about her character?**

Answer:Ead's initial reaction shows her nervousness and desire to maintain a facade of loyalty and calm, despite her inner turmoil and secrets. Her modest attire indicates her humility, and her caution in addressing the queen signifies her awareness of the delicate power dynamics at play.

## **2.Question**

**How does the council's discussion of potential threats to Queen Sabran reflect the larger themes of political intrigue and loyalty?**

Answer:The council's debate over the cutthroats and the mysterious protector highlights the pervasive atmosphere of distrust and danger within the court. This discussion reflects themes of loyalty, as members grapple with the implications of betrayal and their duty to protect the queen while managing their personal ambitions and the risks of court

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

politics.

### 3.Question

**What can be inferred about the nature of Ead's powers based on her ability to hear the council's conversation after leaving?**

Answer:Ead's ability to overhear the council's discussion suggests that she possesses heightened senses, likely linked to her magical heritage. This not only sets her apart from those around her but also foreshadows her role as a key player in the unfolding drama, emphasizing her dual identity as both a servant and a protector.

### 4.Question

**In what ways do the discussions around Queen Sabran's potential suitors reflect the societal expectations of women in the narrative?**

Answer:The discussions about Queen Sabran's suitors reveal societal expectations that women must marry strategically for political alliances, rather than personal happiness. The pressure on Sabran to produce an heir underscores the narrow constraints placed on women in power, highlighting the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

conflict between her personal autonomy and her duty as a monarch.

## 5.Question

**What does the presence of the wyrm symbolize in relation to the underlying conflict in the story?**

Answer: The arrival of the wyrm symbolizes impending danger and the chaotic forces outside the realm of human politics. It reflects the larger conflict between the kingdoms, particularly the threat posed by Draconic powers aligned with the Nameless One, and serves as a catalyst for change and confrontation in the narrative.

## 6.Question

**How does Ead's interaction with Queen Sabran during the meal serving illustrate the complexities of their relationship?**

Answer: Ead's interaction with Queen Sabran illustrates a complex dynamic filled with tension and unspoken understandings. While Ead strives to fulfill her role dutifully, she also acts as a confidante, providing insight and support where Sabran feels let down by others. This moment reveals

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

the nuances of their bond and the precarious nature of power and vulnerability in their relationship.

## 7. Question

**What underlying message about duty and sacrifice can be drawn from Ead's responsibilities as a food taster?**

Answer: Ead's role as a food taster underscores the theme of duty and sacrifice, as she risks her life to ensure the safety of Queen Sabran. This duty reflects the sacrifices made by those in service and the constant danger surrounding royal life, highlighting how personal safety is often secondary to loyalty and responsibility.

## 8. Question

**What does the council's mistrust in Ead reflect about the broader themes of loyalty and betrayal in the court?**

Answer: The council's mistrust of Ead reflects a broader theme of paranoia and betrayal that permeates the court.

Amidst constant threats to the queen's life, suspicion breeds an environment where loyalty is questioned, heightening the stakes for all characters involved and emphasizing the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

constant need for vigilance.

## 9.Question

**How do the contrasting views on alliances and marriages among the council members illuminate the political landscape of the narrative?**

Answer: The contrasting views on alliances and marriages among the council members highlight the political landscape's complexity, where personal feelings often clash with strategic interests. This diversity of opinion illustrates the multifaceted nature of governance, the power struggles inherent in court life, and the differing priorities of the aristocracy regarding loyalty and ambition.

## 10.Question

**In what way does Loth's view of Queen Sabran reflect his character development and understanding of court politics?**

Answer: Loth's view of Queen Sabran reflects his growth and awareness of the intricacies of court politics. Initially naive, his experiences in the royal court have made him more discerning, as he grapples with rumors and how they impact

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

alliances. His understanding of the queen's predicament demonstrates his increasing investment in the political stakes and the consequences of royal life.

## Chapter 8 | Eight| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What does Niclays reflect on when he remembers Jannart?**

Answer:Niclays reflects on his past with Jannart as a time filled with warmth, creativity, and deep admiration. He recalls the beauty of their relationship, the joy of shared moments, and the longing he felt for Jannart, highlighting the contrast between that vibrant past and his current pain and isolation.

### 2.Question

**How does Niclays' experience with the sentinels illustrate the theme of power and vulnerability?**

Answer:Niclays' abduction by the sentinels starkly demonstrates themes of power and vulnerability. He is

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

overpowered not only physically but also in his status and influence, as a once prominent figure now reduced to a prisoner. This scene illustrates how quickly those in authority can abuse their power, leaving the vulnerable at their mercy.

### **3.Question**

**What role does Panaya play in Niclays' moment of crisis?**

Answer:Panaya acts as a symbol of courage and support during Niclays' crisis. She confronts the Chief Officer, defending Niclays' right to safety and respect, showcasing her bravery and allegiance to him. Her intervention highlights themes of solidarity and the importance of having allies in times of peril.

### **4.Question**

**What emotions does Niclays experience when he thinks about his past with Jannart?**

Answer:Niclays experiences intense grief and nostalgia when reflecting on his past with Jannart. He feels a deep sense of loss—not just of love but of the vibrant life they shared, marked by creativity and companionship. This memory

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

brings both joy and an acute pain of longing for what he can never reclaim.

## 5.Question

**How does the storm outside parallel Niclays' internal turmoil?**

Answer: The typhoon raging outside mirrors Niclays' inner turmoil—fear, anger, and desperation as he faces violence and chaos in his life. Just as the storm disrupts the physical world, his situation represents a personal storm, battering his stability and forcing him into a state of vulnerability and disarray.

## 6.Question

**What significance do the 'Ments' and their protection represent in the narrative?**

Answer: The 'Ments' and their protection signify the struggle for safety and dignity within a world fraught with oppression. Their presence in Niclays' life showcases themes of identity, belonging, and the fight against external forces that threaten their community, underscoring the larger socio-political

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

context in which both Niclays and Panaya operate.

## 7.Question

**What is the underlying message about truth in Niclays' conversation with Panaya?**

Answer: The conversation underscores the fragility of truth in oppressive regimes. Panaya warns Niclays to be careful about how he presents his interactions, illustrating how perceptions can twist reality. The fear of being seen as a liar reflects on the larger theme of manipulation of truth by those in power, emphasizing the peril of honesty in a dishonest world.

## 8.Question

**How does this chapter illustrate the concept of sacrifice?**

Answer: This chapter illustrates sacrifice through Niclays' willingness to protect his friends and Truyde at great personal risk. Despite knowing the potential consequences of harboring Sulyard, he feels a duty to safeguard the secrets and well-being of those he cares for, highlighting the profound risks individuals take for loyalty and love.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **9.Question**

**What does Niclays' plea for a lawyer reveal about his situation?**

Answer:Niclays' desperate plea for a lawyer reveals his recognition of the dire consequences he faces and his understanding of the legal system's frailty. It reflects his fear of being unjustly treated and points to the broader theme of the struggle for justice and the precarious position of those who stand against authority.

## **Chapter 9 | Nine| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What does Ead feel about the differences in belief between her and Sabran?**

Answer:Ead feels a profound sense of frustration and irritation at the hypocrisy of the Inysh view towards Lasia, especially given that they use it as a foundational element in their founding legend while derogating its people as heretics.

### **2.Question**

**How does the narrative illustrate the conflict between Ead**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

**and Sabran regarding the treatment of heretics?**

Answer: The narrative shows this conflict through Ead's critical view of the cruel punishments meted out to heretics in Inys, contrasting with Sabran's more traditional adherence to the Virtues, highlighting their differing perspectives on morality and justice.

### **3. Question**

**What is the significance of the lovejay and its connection to Ead and Sabran's discussions?**

Answer: The lovejay symbolizes deep companionship, mirroring the complex dynamics between Ead and Sabran. Their varying beliefs indicate a potential for companionship despite their ideological differences.

### **4. Question**

**How does the conversation about Truyde's plans reflect the underlying theme of loyalty and betrayal?**

Answer: Truyde's intentions to broker an alliance with the East highlight her loyalty to her beliefs and her lover, juxtaposed against the potential betrayal of Inys and Queen

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Sabran, showcasing the diverse motives of characters within the political intrigue.

## 5. Question

**What does Ead's final act of channeling her power to protect Sabran signify in terms of personal sacrifice?**

Answer: Ead's use of her dwindling power to protect Sabran illustrates her commitment and loyalty, signifying a personal sacrifice that emphasizes the theme of duty over individual self-preservation, further developing her character's complexity.

## 6. Question

**What overarching themes can be inferred from the experiences and dialogues shared in this chapter?**

Answer: Themes of loyalty, sacrifice, the clash of beliefs, and the struggle between personal convictions and duties to the crown are woven throughout the chapter, illustrating the internal and external conflicts faced by the characters.

## 7. Question

**How does the awakening of Fýredel and his interaction with Sabran resonate with the chapter's broader**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**conflicts?**

Answer:Fýredel's awakening and confrontation with Sabran encapsulate the looming external dangers threatening Inys, while also symbolizing the internal conflicts between faith and doubt reflected in the characters' struggles.

### **8.Question**

**What paradox does Ead face regarding her own identity and beliefs throughout this chapter?**

Answer:Ead grapples with her identity as a protector of the Queen, tied to the beliefs she must feign allegiance to, while internally holding onto her true faith from the Priory, showcasing a profound internal struggle between duty and identity.

### **9.Question**

**In what way does this chapter emphasize the complexity of the royal court's politics?**

Answer:The nuanced dialogues between characters, the power dynamics, and the hidden agendas reveal the intricacies of court life, emphasizing how personal ambitions

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

and political maneuvers interplay within the framework of a royal setting.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



# Read, Share, Empower

Finish Your Reading Challenge, Donate Books to African Children.

## The Concept



This book donation activity is rolling out together with Books For Africa. We release this project because we share the same belief as BFA: For many children in Africa, the gift of books truly is a gift of hope.

## The Rule



Earn 100 points

Redeem a book

Donate to Africa

Your learning not only brings knowledge but also allows you to earn points for charitable causes! For every 100 points you earn, a book will be donated to Africa.

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 10 | Ten| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Tané's experience in East Ginura teach us about the importance of imagination versus reality?**

Answer: Tané's arrival in East Ginura highlights the contrast between her childhood dreams and the chaotic reality of the bustling city. It teaches us that while imagination can inspire and shape our aspirations, the reality often comes with challenges and complexities that require us to adapt and learn.

This mirrors the journey of many individuals as they step into the world beyond their familiar surroundings.

## **2.Question**

**How does Tané's memory of helping Susa shape her understanding of kindness and friendship?**

Answer: Tané's recollection of rescuing Susa from bullies reveals a deep-seated sense of compassion and protective instinct that defines their friendship. It emphasizes the

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

significance of empathy in fostering strong bonds, showcasing how acts of kindness during formative experiences can shape one's values and character.

### **3.Question**

**In what ways does Tané's internal struggle reflect the theme of personal growth?**

Answer: Tané's internal conflict about her past self, who used to be more carefree and compassionate, signifies a struggle with her identity and the expectations of her role as a dragonrider. This juxtaposition illustrates her transition from innocence to responsibility, emphasizing that personal growth often involves navigating conflicting aspects of ourselves.

### **4.Question**

**What does Tané's victory over Onren signify in her journey towards becoming a warrior?**

Answer: Tané's victory in the water trial against Onren symbolizes her growth in skill and confidence as she embraces her ambition to become a dragonrider. It not only

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

marks a pivotal moment in her training but also illustrates her determination to rise above challenges, reinforcing the idea that with perseverance, one can achieve their goals despite adversity.

## 5.Question

**How does the presence of the dragons influence Tané and the other apprentices?**

Answer: The presence of dragons serves as a constant reminder of the legacy and power associated with their training. For Tané, it heightens her sense of purpose and determination, motivating her to prove her worthiness as a warrior, while also instilling a sense of awe and respect among the apprentices, reinforcing the bond they share in their pursuit of becoming guardians of the sea.

## 6.Question

**What lesson does Tané learn about the balance of strength and vulnerability during her fight with Onren?**

Answer: In her fight with Onren, Tané learns that strength is not just about physical prowess but also about strategic

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

thinking and the ability to embrace vulnerability. By allowing herself to take a hit, she positions herself for victory, illustrating that acknowledging one's weaknesses can be a tactical advantage in overcoming challenges.

## 7. Question

**How does the contrasting portrayal of Tané and Onren enhance the theme of competition in the narrative?**

Answer: The contrasting portrayal of Tané and Onren—Tané's quiet determination versus Onren's outward confidence—emphasizes the complexity of competition. It illustrates that competition is not merely about aggression but can also be rooted in understanding one's opponent and leveraging one's unique strengths, enriching the narrative's exploration of ambition and rivalry.

## 8. Question

**What does the interaction between Tané and Onren after the trial reveal about their characters?**

Answer: The respectful interaction between Tané and Onren after the trial reveals their sportsmanship and mutual respect

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

as warriors. It highlights Tané's humility and caring nature, as well as Onren's resilience, showing that even in competition, camaraderie can thrive, reinforcing the notion that rivals can also be allies in the pursuit of excellence.

## Chapter 11 | Eleven| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What themes of hope and resilience are present in Loth's conversation with Kit as they prepare to enter Yscalin?**

Answer: Loth reassures Kit, saying he will bear no ill will if Kit chooses to turn back, demonstrating the theme of friendship and understanding amid danger.

Loth is driven by duty to uncover the truth about Prince Wilstan, suggesting resilience in the face of fear. Kit's determination to stay by Loth's side reflects hope that together they can endure the challenges ahead.

### 2.Question

**How do Loth and Kit's backgrounds influence their perceptions of duty and bravery?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Loth, having once been a noble, feels a strong sense of duty to fulfill the mission for justice, despite the peril it entails. Kit, while from a noble family himself, struggles with the practicality of their situation, more focused on survival as opposed to the abstract concepts of honor and bravery that Loth embodies. Their backgrounds highlight the differing motivations in the face of grief and risk.

### 3. Question

**What significance does Lady Priessa Yelarigas hold in the context of Loth and Kit's journey?**

Answer: Lady Priessa represents the fragility of power and the burden of leadership in the face of an active plague and unrest in Yscalin. Her willingness to meet Loth and Kit amid such danger indicates her loyalty to her king and the risks elite figures must undertake during crises. She also symbolizes hope, as her non-afflicted state suggests resilience against the plague.

### 4. Question

**What does the description of Perunta reveal about the impact of the Draconic plague on society?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Perunta is depicted as a place of decay and despair, filled with the sick, highlighting how the Draconic plague ravages both the health of its citizens and the very fabric of society. The grim imagery of overflowing cesspits and plague houses illustrates the desperation and fear that looms over the city, emphasizing the struggle for survival and the breakdown of normal life during calamity.

## 5. Question

**How does Loth's internal struggle reflect broader themes of loyalty and sacrifice?**

Answer: Loth often grapples with his feelings of loyalty to his queen against the dangers of his mission that puts him, and now possibly Kit, at risk. His willingness to confront the peril of entering Yscalin for the sake of uncovering the truth about Prince Wilstan underscores themes of sacrifice, as he places his duty to his sovereign above personal safety. This internal conflict embodies the broader narrative of loyalty versus self-preservation.

## 6. Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **In what ways do Ead's and Margret's perspectives on duty and friendship differ, particularly in their concern for Loth?**

Answer:Ead shows loyalty to Loth through her determination to protect him, advocating for his return, while Margret's concern is tempered by a pragmatic understanding of the political landscape and Combe's manipulative nature. Their differing viewpoints illustrate the complexities of friendship when intertwined with duty, reflecting how love can compel individuals toward varied responses to threat.

### **7.Question**

#### **What hope is embodied in Ead's resilience as she wakes from her fever, particularly in her concern for Sabran?**

Answer:Ead's immediate concern for Queen Sabran upon awakening, despite her weakened state, embodies a profound resilience and sense of duty. It highlights her unwavering loyalty and the hope that she can continue to protect those she cares for, showcasing how personal trials can add layers to one's commitment to others, even in crisis.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **8.Question**

**How does the story tackle themes of mortality and the unknown as characters confront the Draconic plague?**

Answer: The vivid descriptions of the plague's symptoms reflect a deep understanding of mortality and the fear of the unknown as characters navigate this precarious situation.

Conversations about viewing death and the absence of cures illustrate how the characters confront their own vulnerability while wrestling with the weight of impending loss.

## **9.Question**

**What role does the notion of mercy play in the interactions among characters, particularly in Ead's dialogue with Sabran?**

Answer: Ead advocates for mercy, arguing that it allows for peaceful coexistence and brings her relief, contrasting with the often harsh political landscape illustrated by the threat of Lady Truyde's accusation. Her dialogue with Sabran emphasizes that mercy can be a powerful tool for understanding and maintaining bonds, especially in trying times.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **10.Question**

**How do the characters adapt to the evil exemplified by Fýredel and the Draconic plague?**

Answer: Loth and Kit's decision to proceed into Yscalin despite the rising threat reflects adaptability in the face of overwhelming evil. Their attempts to make sense of their circumstances, while assessing the dangers with humor and pragmatism, demonstrate resilience and the will to confront adversity instead of succumbing to despair.

## **Chapter 12 | Twelve| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What does the Sea General mean when he says, 'If a little water can defeat you, you cannot hope to ride a dragon, or guard the sea, and this is not the place for you'?**

Answer: The Sea General is stressing the importance of resilience and determination in the face of adversity. He implies that if the apprentices cannot withstand something as simple as rain, then they will not be able to handle the greater challenges of being a sea guardian, such as riding dragons or defending

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

their territory. This reflects a broader theme of the story: the necessity of perseverance and strength in pursuit of one's goals.

## **2.Question**

**How does Tané feel about her performance during the water trials compared to her peers?**

Answer:Tané feels anxious and frustrated about her performance, especially as she notices that others, like Turosa, seem to excel without the same level of effort. She grapples with self-doubt, fearing that her fourteen years of preparation may not be enough, and she feels overshadowed by her peers. This internal struggle highlights her determination but also her vulnerability.

## **3.Question**

**What does Dumusa's encouragement to Tané signify about their relationship?**

Answer:Dumusa's encouragement signifies mutual respect and camaraderie between the two. By acknowledging Tané's skills and talent, Dumusa fosters a supportive atmosphere

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

where competition does not breed animosity but rather motivates them both to improve. This moment reflects the theme of companionship and solidarity among the apprentices.

#### **4.Question**

**In what way does Tané's decision to practice instead of joining her friends demonstrate her character?**

Answer: Tané's decision to practice instead of socializing illustrates her commitment, discipline, and ambition. It shows her desire to improve her skills and belief that hard work is essential to succeed. This characteristic trait emphasizes the theme of sacrifice and dedication necessary for achieving one's dreams, which is central to her journey.

#### **5.Question**

**What emotional conflict does Niclays Roos experience in his interactions with the Governor?**

Answer: Niclays Roos experiences a deep internal conflict between self-preservation and morality. As he navigates the delicate political situation, he must balance his own survival

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

against the looming consequences for others, particularly the woman who is being tortured. This moral dilemma highlights the themes of complicity, guilt, and the choices one must make under pressure.

## **6.Question**

**How does the setting—specifically the storm and water trials—reflect the internal struggles of the characters?**

Answer: The storm and challenging conditions of the water trials symbolize the characters' internal struggles and the external pressures they face. The tumultuous weather mirrors their insecurities and conflicts, presenting obstacles that they must overcome, both physically and mentally. This setting acts as a metaphor for the trials of life that test their resolve and character.

## **7.Question**

**What key lesson can be drawn from Dumusa and Tané's interactions about personal growth and relationships?**

Answer: The key lesson is that personal growth often occurs in supportive environments where individuals uplift one

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

another. Dumusa and Tané's respect for each other signals that true strength comes not only from competition but also from camaraderie. Building relationships can enhance individual skills and foster growth, which is vital for achieving common goals.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**Free Picks**

**Today's Bookey**

5-min left

New

12/100 Get enough points to donate a book

Get Points Donors List

Finish a Bookey today +2

Achieve today's daily goal +2

Discover Library Me

WHAT YOU DO & WHO YOU ARE

Anticancer

Prachi Daur donated 1 book - 1hr

Riya donated 1 book Yesterday

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral habit. This is the secret to success.

Listen Read

17:53 Hannah Daily Goals

Read or listen to achieve your daily goals

2 of a 10-min goal

1 day streak Best score: 2 days

Time of Use Finished 6183 min 102 Bookies

Badges

17:25 Library

Bookeys IdeaClips Notes Quotes

Saved Downloaded Finished

History 14/08/2024

See all ATOMIC HABITS Human Compatible

1/7 Bookies Develop leadership skills

Unlock Your Leadership Potential

1/7 Bookies Master time ma...

From Chaos to Control

17:46 Learning Paths

Ongoing

17:26 Top 10 of the m...

Updated monthly

01 HOW TO TALK TO ANYONE

Leil Lowndes

02 Atomic Habits

James Clear

The 5 AM Club



# World's best ideas unlock your potential

Free Trial with Bookey



Scan to download



# **Chapter 13 | Thirteen| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Tané's experience with the trials reveal about perseverance and skill in the face of pressure?**

Answer: Tané's effort in the knife trial shows her determination and resilience. Despite feeling clumsy and under pressure from experienced members like Turosa, she manages to outperform her peers, highlighting the importance of perseverance. The trials symbolize not just physical skill but emotional strength, indicating that resilience can lead to achievements even when odds seem stacked against you.

## **2.Question**

**What can be learned from Onren's composed approach to the knife trial compared to Tané's nervousness?**

Answer: Onren's calmness contrasts with Tané's agitation, suggesting that internal confidence can lead to superior performance. Onren's unruffled demeanor and her perfect

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

score indicate that mental tranquility can enhance physical abilities, a crucial lesson about the interplay between mindset and skill.

### **3.Question**

**How does Niclays's confrontation with Sulyard illustrate the theme of truth in the narrative?**

Answer:Niclays's interaction with Sulyard emphasizes the struggle for truth amidst deception and manipulation. Sulyard insists he spoke only the truth, but Niclays realizes that the boy's understanding of truth is naive and heavily influenced by his desires and beliefs. This conversation reflects the broader theme that truth can be subjective, particularly in a world rife with political intrigue.

### **4.Question**

**What does Sulyard's belief in the lost balance of dragons and the natural world signify about hope and desperation?**

Answer:Sulyard's conviction that the dragons hold the key to restoring balance demonstrates the depth of hope and desperation that characters grapple with. His belief that

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

ancient stories hold truths worth fighting for illustrates how people cling to hope, even when those hopes seem far-fetched or dangerous. This theme underscores the human need for belief in something greater, especially in times of crisis.

## 5.Question

**In what way does the narrative convey the idea of fate and choices through Niclays's reflections on his past relationships?**

Answer:Niclays's reflections on his relationships with Jannart and Aleidine reveal how fate and personal choices intertwine. His regrets about not pursuing a life with Jannart indicate a longing for what might have been, while the stark contrast between his reality and the societal expectations of noble unions highlights how choices shape one's destiny. This theme suggests that every choice carries weight and can lead to unforeseen consequences.

## 6.Question

**What message is conveyed through Sulyard's determination to speak with the Warlord about the**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**dragons?**

Answer:Sulyard's determination, despite the danger, conveys a powerful message about courage and the necessity of voicing dissenting beliefs in the face of authority. His readiness to risk his life for what he believes to be true reflects the idea that challenging the status quo can be both an act of bravery and a potential pathway to change, highlighting the significance of standing up for one's convictions.

## **7.Question**

**What role does the natural setting play in the development of the characters' trials and experiences?**

Answer:The spring-fed lake where the trial takes place serves as a symbolic representation of both nurturing and challenging forces. The natural beauty masks the difficulty of the task at hand, highlighting how the environment can influence emotional states and outcomes. The contrast between the serene lake and the intense competition underscores the dual nature of nature as both a source of

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

inspiration and a backdrop for struggle.

## Chapter 14 | Fourteen| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What does Ead suggest to Sabran about her future marriage with Lievelyn?**

Answer:Ead advises Sabran that her future husband must earn his place by her side, emphasizing that the decision to marry is ultimately her own.

### 2.Question

**Why is Ead concerned about the attacks on Sabran's life?**

Answer:Ead suspects that the attacks on Sabran might be orchestrated manipulation rather than outright murder, aiming to frighten her into marrying Lievelyn to secure an heir.

### 3.Question

**What is the significance of the presence of Combe at court for Ead?**

Answer:Ead views Combe with suspicion and disgust, believing he could be orchestrating the cutthroat attacks against Sabran, indicating the political turmoil and danger

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

surrounding the queen.

#### **4.Question**

**How does Ead feel after reuniting with Chassar?**

Answer:Ead experiences relief and joy upon seeing Chassar again, reminiscent of their past bond. Despite wanting to be with her mentor, she is torn by her responsibilities to protect Sabran.

#### **5.Question**

**What does Chassar reveal about the new Prioress of the Priory?**

Answer:Chassar informs Ead that the new Prioress is skeptical about the Berethnet claim and has commanded Ead to return to the Priory, presenting a conflict for Ead as she wishes to protect Sabran.

#### **6.Question**

**What insights do we gain about the court dynamics from Lady Crest's conversation with Lord Heath?**

Answer:The conversation reveals that while Lady Crest and Lord Heath hold skepticism about the marriage between Sabran and Lievelyn, they also hope for the future of the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

royal line, emphasizing the importance of heirs in the royal duty.

## 7.Question

**What lessons can be derived from Ead's internal conflict regarding her duty and loyalty?**

Answer:Ead's struggle highlights the conflict between personal ambition and duty to others. She weighs her desire to become a Red Damsel against her role at court, emphasizing the themes of loyalty and sacrifice.

## 8.Question

**What does the interaction between Sabran and Lievelyn at their first meeting reveal about their characters?**

Answer:Their initial interaction shows Sabran's composure and independence, while Lievelyn's humility and reserved demeanor suggest he may be adjusting to his role as a suitor and prince consort.

## 9.Question

**How does the tension at the royal court reflect broader themes in the narrative?**

Answer:The tension at the court mirrors themes of power,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

manipulation, and the seeking of legacy, as characters navigate complex loyalties and the looming threat of external dangers.

## 10. Question

**What hopes do Ead and her allies have regarding the fate of Sabran and the kingdom?**

Answer: Ead and her allies hope that by securing an heir through the marriage of Sabran and Lievelyn, they can stabilize the kingdom and protect it from the rising threat of the Nameless One.

## Chapter 15 | Fifteen| Q&A

### 1. Question

**What are the consequences of abandoning one's beliefs as seen in the character of Yscalin and King Isalarico IV?**

Answer: The renouncement of the old gods and the embrace of the Nameless One has led to the moral and cultural decay of Yscalin. Once vibrant and adorned with lavender fields, the city now appears as a charred wasteland, symbolizing the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

consequences of straying from virtuous traditions.

## 2.Question

**How does Loth's perception of Cársaro evolve throughout this chapter?**

Answer: Initially, Loth views Cársaro with awe and intrigue, having heard stories all his life. However, as he witnesses the suffering of chained individuals and the stark realities of the city—transforming from vibrant to vile—his sense of horror grows, leading him to view the city as a nightmare rather than a dream.

## 3.Question

**What role do friendships and camaraderie play in Loth and Kit's experience in Cársaro?**

Answer: Friendship allows both characters to cope with their anxiety and navigate the oppressive atmosphere of Cársaro. Kit's humor lightens the grim circumstances, showcasing how their bond provides emotional support, helping them maintain hope and strategic focus despite the dangers surrounding them.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **4.Question**

**What does the depiction of the Gate of Niunda symbolize in the context of Yscalin's downfall?**

Answer: The Gate of Niunda symbolizes the strength and terror that now governs Yscalin. The sight of chained individuals signifies a shift towards brutality and control, revealing how far the city has deviated from its past allegiance to virtuous beliefs, marking a physical gateway into a regime of fear and oppression.

## **5.Question**

**How does the author use nature to convey themes of decay and warning in this chapter?**

Answer: The once beautiful lavender fields transformed into a scorched land serve as a metaphor for the decay of Yscalin's values. Additionally, the lava flow through Cársaro represents both a physical danger and a divine warning that the Nameless One may lead the kingdom to ruin, emphasizing the natural world's role in reflecting human choices.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **6.Question**

**What contrasts in lifestyle and beliefs are highlighted through Loth's reflections about his role in Yscalín compared to that in Cársaro?**

Answer: Loth reflects on the loss of his homeland's beauty and virtue, contrasting it with Cársaro's embrace of the Nameless One. His realization that he is now an ambassador in a city that embodies everything he opposes highlights the internal conflict between loyalty to his beliefs and the survival necessity in a morally decaying place.

## **7.Question**

**What underlying themes of fear and uncertainty are present in Loth's thoughts about his safety in Cársaro?**

Answer: Loth's fear manifests through his concern for meeting with the Donmata and his unease at the prospect of being harmed, echoing the theme of uncertainty prevalent throughout the chapter. The looming threat of the Nameless One's followers and the physical manifestations of danger around him encapsulate his anxiety in an unfamiliar, hostile environment.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **8.Question**

**In what ways does Loth's dream at the end of the chapter reflect his emotional turmoil?**

Answer:Loth's dream about poisoned sheets symbolizes his deep distrust and fear of betrayal in Cársaro. It signifies his ongoing battle with anxiety over the safety of his loved ones, particularly Sabran, and the looming sense that he must navigate treachery and danger to protect those he cares about.

## **9.Question**

**How does the character of Kit serve as a foil to Loth throughout the chapter?**

Answer:Kit's light-heartedness and humor contrast sharply with Loth's serious demeanor and preoccupation with danger. While Loth grapples with the corrupt realities of Cársaro, Kit's carefree nature offers a more optimistic perspective, showcasing how different individuals cope with fear in a threatening environment.

## **10.Question**

**What implications do Loth's reflections on Ead and his feelings for her suggest about his character development?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Loth's contemplation of Ead reveals a man grappling with his identity and desires amidst chaos. His thoughts about potentially marrying Ead indicate a longing for companionship and stability, highlighting a journey towards recognizing his emotional needs even as he faces dire circumstances.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Ad



Scan to Download  
Bookey App



# Try Bookey App to read 1000+ summary of world best books

Unlock 1000+ Titles, 80+ Topics

New titles added every week

Brand

Leadership & Collaboration

Time Management

Relationship & Communication



Business Strategy

Creativity

Public

Money & Investing

Know Yourself

Positive P



Entrepreneurship

World History

Parent-Child Communication

Self-care

Mind & Sp



## Insights of world best books

THINKING,  
FAST AND SLOW

How we make decisions



THE 48 LAWS OF POWER

Mastering the art of power, to have the strength to confront complicated situations



ATOMIC HABITS

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones



THE 7 HABITS OF  
HIGHLY  
EFFECTIVE  
PEOPLE



HOW TO TALK  
TO ANYONE

Unlocking the Secrets of Effective Communication



Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 16 | Sixteen| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What can we learn about Tané's journey and the importance of self-belief from her story?**

Answer: Tané's journey emphasizes the significance of self-belief and perseverance in the face of adversity. Throughout her trials, she grapples with feelings of insecurity and comparison to others, especially Onren, who seems to excel effortlessly. However, through Dumusa's advice and Tané's own determination, she learns that her skill must not only be honed through constant practice but also embraced with confidence. Tané's victory over Turosa demonstrates that one's background does not define their strength or capabilities; rather, it is through belief in oneself that one can rise above challenges and assert their worth.

## **2.Question**

**How does Dumusa's experience shape Tané's understanding of skill and achievement?**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Answer:Dumusa's experience serves as a cautionary tale for Tané. Dumusa shares how her relentless pursuit to prove her worth led her to forget the joy of possessing her skills, causing her to become consumed by them instead of allowing them to flow naturally. This resonates with Tané, who realizes the importance of balance – that while practice is essential, over-preparing can lead to anxiety and self-doubt. Dumusa's insight teaches Tané to trust in her abilities and to step away from the anxiety of constant sharpening; it prepares her mentally for her final trial.

### **3.Question**

**What does Tané's duel with Turosa symbolize regarding her identity and growth?**

Answer:Tané's duel with Turosa symbolizes her struggle against the expectations placed upon her due to her origins. At first, Turosa's taunts about her being 'chaff' represent societal prejudices; however, as the fight progresses, Tané's resilience and skill shine through, challenging those very prejudices. This duel becomes a moment of self-actualization

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

for Tané, where she not only fights for victory but also for her identity and respect. Her eventual triumph and the Sea General's announcement of her as the winner signify her growth and the breaking of societal constraints that sought to diminish her. It marks a pivotal turning point where she asserts her place among the riders—a confirmation that her roots do not dictate her capabilities.

#### **4. Question**

##### **How does Tané's relationship with Onren influence her perspective on competition and camaraderie?**

Answer: Tané's relationship with Onren showcases the duality of competition and camaraderie. Onren represents a model of skill and confidence that Tané admires and envies. Initially, Tané's feelings of inadequacy are exacerbated by Onren's apparent ease in mastering their trials. However, as their friendship deepens, especially in the moments shared before the trial, Tané begins to understand that competition does not have to diminish their bond. Onren's encouragement acts as a vital source of support, helping Tané to confront her fears. In

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

recognizing that they can both succeed, Tané's perspective shifts to one that values the strength found in connection with others rather than viewing them solely as rivals.

## 5.Question

**What is the significance of the phrase "a trick that should have fooled no one" in the context of Tané's duel?**

Answer: The phrase "a trick that should have fooled no one" signifies Tané's strategic acumen and her understanding of psychological warfare in combat. It highlights the underestimation Turosa had of her capabilities, rooted in his prejudices against her. Tané's success in using a surprising maneuver against him not only showcases her skill but also reflects her growth; she has learned to turn the tables on those who doubt her. This moment conveys the message that perception can be deceiving, and those who underestimate others may find themselves at a disadvantage. It underlines a central theme of overcoming preconceived notions and proving one's worth through action.

## 6.Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **In what way does the final trial serve as a culmination of Tané's character development?**

Answer: The final trial serves as a culmination of Tané's character development by putting everything she has learned to the test. The series of water trials and her interactions with Dumusa and Onren build her confidence, allowing her to confront her fears and insecurities head-on. The duel with Turosa becomes not just a physical battle but a representation of her internal struggles and determination to claim her identity and place among the riders. The culmination of her skill, strategy, and long-built self-belief leads to her victory, affirming that she is not merely a product of her origins but a formidable fighter in her own right. This trial ultimately transforms her from self-doubt to self-discovery, marking her as a worthy adversary and a true rider.

## **Chapter 17 | Seventeen| Q&A**

### **1. Question**

**What does Loth's confrontation with the Donmata Marosa reveal about his character?**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Answer: Loth's confrontation showcases his conviction, courage, and sense of honor. Despite the risk of offending the Donmata and endangering his position, he stands firm for his beliefs and for Queen Sabran. This moment emphasizes his strong moral compass and determination to uphold virtues even in a dangerous political landscape.

## 2. Question

**How does Kit's advice to Loth reflect their friendship?**

Answer: Kit's advice to Loth reflects their deep bond and mutual respect. He emphasizes caution and survival in a hostile court, showing that he cares for Loth's safety over his impulsive emotions. Their friendship is built on understanding each other's strengths and weaknesses, allowing them to complement one another's characters effectively.

## 3. Question

**What is the significance of the Donmata Marosa's mask and behavior during the audience?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: The Donmata Marosa's mask represents the weight of her position and the concealment of her true self. Her behavior is a performance, demonstrating the rigid expectations and political games that define royal life. This masks her vulnerability and the burden of leadership, illustrating the challenges faced by those in power.

#### **4. Question**

**What themes are present in Queen Sabran's dreams shared with Ead?**

Answer: Sabran's dreams highlight themes of fear, power, motherhood, and the struggle against inevitable darkness. Her nightmares symbolize her anxieties about her reign, the safety of her future offspring, and the legacy that hangs over her as the bearer of royal duty. These reflections reveal her internal struggle with vulnerability and her responsibilities.

#### **5. Question**

**In what way does Ead's comfort towards Sabran speak to the concept of vulnerability in leadership?**

Answer: Ead's comfort to Sabran emphasizes that even those

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

in power experience deep vulnerabilities and fears. It reflects the idea that true leadership is not devoid of fear but requires one to acknowledge and confront it. Ead's role as a confidante allows Sabran to reveal her humanity, reminding readers that leaders need support too.

## 6. Question

**What implications arise from the secretive nature of the Privy Sanctuary?**

Answer: The secretive nature of the Privy Sanctuary suggests themes of hidden truth and deception within the court. It symbolizes the struggle for power and the need for safe havens where truths are whispered, away from the prying eyes of authority. This secrecy creates suspense and tension, indicating that truth and loyalty are often overshadowed by political machinations.

## 7. Question

**How does the encounter with the Dowager Duchess reflect Ead's position at court?**

Answer: The encounter with the Dowager Duchess highlights

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Ead's precarious standing at court. While she has garnered some respect, she is still viewed with suspicion due to her conversion and rise in influence. This illustrates the complexities of court life, where allegiances and past histories intertwine, shaping one's reputation and opportunities.

## 8.Question

**What does Loth's cryptic meeting with Lady Priessa signify in a broader context?**

Answer:Loth's cryptic meeting with Lady Priessa signifies the undercurrents of espionage and the hidden complexities of court alliances. It suggests the existence of larger plots and the intertwined fates of characters, emphasizing the precarious balance of trust and manipulation that defines their world.

## 9.Question

**What does the final moment with Sabran and Arbella reveal about the fragility of relationships in times of power struggles?**

Answer:The final moment reveals that personal relationships

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

can be deeply affected by the burdens of power and leadership. Sabran's grief over Arbella's death illustrates how political tensions can overshadow personal connections, leading to profound loss and emotional turmoil. This moment captures the tragic reality that those closest to power are often the most vulnerable.

## **Chapter 18 | Eighteen| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What does Niclays's journey to Ginura symbolize in terms of personal growth?**

Answer:Niclays's journey to Ginura represents a significant transformation in his life. Initially, he languished in exile, stripped of hope and dreams; however, as he approaches Ginura, memories of curiosity and wonder resurface within him. This shift from despair to rekindled ambition indicates a rediscovery of his identity and passion, suggesting that even in the depths of hardship, renewal is possible.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **2.Question**

**How does Niclays's relationship with Eizaru and Purumé illustrate the theme of companionship?**

Answer: The warm rapport between Niclays, Eizaru, and Purumé embodies the theme of companionship central to the human experience. Their friendship serves as a source of solace and support for Niclays, especially after years of isolation. Eizaru's immediate offer of hospitality and assistance symbolizes the power of community to uplift and offer hope during difficult times.

## **3.Question**

**What role does memory play in Niclays's reflections during the journey?**

Answer: Memory plays a pivotal role for Niclays as he reminisces about his past—both his childhood and his academic endeavors. This reflection highlights the juxtaposition of his former aspirations against the backdrop of his current struggles. His memories evoke a sense of familiarity and belonging, demonstrating how the past can

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

inform and shape one's present mindset.

#### 4.Question

**What does the description of Ginura itself reveal about the culture and society of Seiiki?**

Answer: The vibrant imagery of Ginura reveals a rich, diverse culture that celebrates beauty through art, fashion, and tradition. The intricate descriptions of clothing, the lively markets, and the significance of aesthetics reflect a society that values elegance and connection to nature, emphasizing the importance of both visual splendor and communal engagement in Seiiki.

#### 5.Question

**In what ways does Niclays's experience at the inn underscore the challenges faced by those in transition?**

Answer: Niclays's stay at the inn illustrates the discomfort and unpredictability that often accompany transitions in life. His initial relief at being out of confinement is soon marred by the chair-carriers' disrespectful behavior and the sense of being an outsider. This reflects the broader struggle many

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

face during life changes, balancing hope for new beginnings against the realities of societal perceptions and hardships.

## 6.Question

**What impact does the theme of hope have in the interactions Niclays has once he reaches Ginura?**

Answer:Hope is a driving force in Niclays's interactions upon arriving in Ginura, particularly in his reunion with Eizaru and Purumé. Their warmth and openness, along with the promise of shared knowledge and camaraderie, offer Niclays a glimpse of belonging and purpose. This reinforces the idea that hope can manifest through relationships, providing a beacon of light even in dark circumstances.

## 7.Question

**How does the culinary scene described reflect the larger themes of culture and community?**

Answer:The culinary scene described during the meal with Eizaru and Purumé signifies the richness of cultural exchange and the importance of community bonds. The shared meal, featuring various traditional dishes, symbolizes unity and the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

joy of coming together, indicative of how food can foster connection and highlight cultural identity amidst differences.

## 8.Question

**What does Niclays's initial doubt about being received by the Warlord reveal about his character development?**

Answer:Niclays's apprehension about meeting the Warlord reveals his inherent insecurity, stemming from his long exile and experiences of dismissal in the past. This moment demonstrates growth, as he begins to transition from a state of resignation to a recognition of his value as a knowledgeable figure. It illustrates the struggle between self-doubt and the potential for self-assertion, a crucial step in his character arc.

## 9.Question

**In what ways does the journey emphasize the significance of cultural exchange between Niclays and the Seiikinese characters?**

Answer:The journey underscores the significance of cultural exchange as Niclays engages with Seiikinese knowledge, customs, and language, conveyed through his interactions

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

with Eizaru and Purumé. This exchange not only enriches his understanding of Seiiki's medical practices but also facilitates mutual respect and learning, encapsulating the beauty of diverse perspectives in a shared pursuit of knowledge.

## **10. Question**

**How does the emotional tone shift throughout Niclays's journey, and what does it signify about his internal conflict?**

Answer: The emotional tone of Niclays's journey fluctuates from despair and exasperation to hope and gratitude, signifying his internal conflict between the weight of past disappointments and the possibility of renewal in his life. This shift encapsulates the complexity of his struggle to reconcile his identity, aspirations, and place within a society that has often marginalized him.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



## Why Bookey is must have App for Book Lovers

### 30min Content



The deeper and clearer interpretation we provide, the better grasp of each title you have.



### Text and Audio format

Absorb knowledge even in fragmented time.



### Quiz

Check whether you have mastered what you just learned.



### And more

Multiple Voices & fonts, Mind Map, Quotes, IdeaClips...

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 19 | Nineteen| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Loth learn about the true nature of King Sigoso and his connection to Fýredel?**

Answer:Loth learns that King Sigoso has been reduced to a puppet by the wyrm Fýredel, who communes with him through a rare form of the Draconic plague. This connection grants Fýredel insight into the palace and allows him to manipulate the king and the kingdom of Yscalin.

## **2.Question**

**Why does the Donmata Marosa want Loth to touch her father, King Sigoso?**

Answer:The Donmata wants Loth to touch her father to afflict himself with the plague, allowing him a chance to cross the Spindles without being attacked by Draconic creatures. She believes that this act might be crucial in their efforts against Fýredel.

## **3.Question**

**How does the Donmata's relationship with her father**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

**shape her view on the events in Yscalín?**

Answer: The Donmata feels disgust towards her father's actions and the corruption he embodies. She believes that while her father deserves his wretched state, Yscalín, her homeland, does not. This motivates her to seek truth and freedom for her people.

#### **4.Question**

**What role does the concept of sacrifice play in the decisions made by Loth and the Donmata?**

Answer: Sacrifice is central to their decisions, as both characters consider the risks to their own lives for the possibility of freeing Yscalín from tyranny. The Donmata sacrifices her own safety for the sake of her people, and offers Loth a chance to save them even if it endangers him.

#### **5.Question**

**In what way does Loth's perception of duty change throughout this chapter?**

Answer: Initially, Loth's sense of duty is tied to loyalty to his friends, Sabran and Aubrecht. However, as he learns about

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

the plight of Yscalín and the true nature of King Sigoso, his duty expands to encompass a moral obligation to confront the tyranny of Fýredel and aid the Donmata.

## 6.Question

**What is the significance of Marosa's childhood memories of her mother and the events that led to her death?**

Answer:Marosa's memories convey the emotional toll of her father's tyranny and the trauma surrounding her mother's death. They reflect her deep understanding of the corruption that has plagued her family and kingdom, fuelling her determination to fight back against Fýredel's reign.

## 7.Question

**What emotions does Loth experience upon learning the details of Queen Rosarian's death?**

Answer:Loth is overcome with disgust, anger, and grief upon learning that King Sigoso was directly responsible for Queen Rosarian's murder. His reaction indicates deep personal ties to the events, as well as a realization of the complexity of loyalty and betrayal in the political landscape.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **8.Question**

**How does the chapter illustrate the themes of power and control?**

Answer: The chapter reveals the complex dynamics of power, illustrating how Fýredel controls King Sigoso and, by extension, Yscalin. It shows the lengths to which individuals must go to reclaim their autonomy and oppose tyranny, highlighting the struggle between oppressive rule and the fight for freedom.

## **9.Question**

**What is the purpose of the iron box mentioned by Marosa, and why is it vital to the fight against Fýredel?**

Answer: The iron box contains an object that is believed to be vital in the struggle against Fýredel. Marosa insists that it must be delivered to the Ersyri ambassador, suggesting it holds significance that could alter the balance of power and aid in the resistance against the wyrm's control.

## **10.Question**

**How does the setting of the darkened palace enhance the themes of the narrative?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: The darkened palace serves as a symbol of entrapment and decay, reflecting the state of Yscalín under Fýredel's rule. It emphasizes the tension between light and darkness, freedom and imprisonment, and the struggle for truth and justice in a place that has become a dungeon for its inhabitants.

## Chapter 20 | Twenty| Q&A

### 1. Question

**What inner conflict does Tané experience before the choosing ceremony?**

Answer: Tané grapples with exhaustion, self-doubt, and guilt stemming from her perceived shortcomings and her harsh words towards her friend Onren. She struggles with the fear of not being chosen as a rider, questioning her own worthiness and dedication compared to others, particularly Turosa, who she believes may have more privilege simply due to his lineage.

### 2. Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **How does Tané's attitude towards Onren reveal her character development?**

Answer: Initially, Tané is critical and quick to judge Onren for her lack of seriousness. However, as their conversation unfolds, she recognizes her own insecurities and apologizes to Onren, showcasing her growth and willingness to confront her feelings and seek forgiveness, indicating maturity and the importance of friendship.

### **3. Question**

#### **What does the symbolism of the dragon riding and the color of the surcoat represent for Tané?**

Answer: The dragon riding symbolizes Tané's ultimate aspiration and acceptance of her identity as a Sea Guardian. The gold embroidery on her surcoat signifies that she is god-chosen, representing honor, destiny, and a pivotal transformation in her life, marking her transition from uncertainty and fear to purpose and empowerment.

### **4. Question**

#### **How does the imagery of the natural elements contribute to the story's theme of destiny?**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Answer: The vivid imagery of the sunshower, the colorful night rainbow, and the persistent waves symbolizes the interplay between fate and human effort, suggesting that while destiny may guide one, individual choices and perseverance shape their path. The calmness of the tides reflects Tané's inner peace and resolution as she approaches her destiny with clarity.

## 5. Question

**In what ways does Tané's relationship with the Sea General influence her journey?**

Answer: The Sea General represents authority, tradition, and the weight of history. His judgment will directly affect Tané's future as a rider. This pressure propels her to confront her fears and insecurities, motivating her to prove her worth not just to him, but to herself, highlighting the stakes of their societal structures and the struggle for acknowledgment.

## 6. Question

**What does Tané's dreamless sleep and later awakening symbolize regarding her emotional state?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Tané's dreamless sleep signifies a temporary retreat from her anxieties and fears, a pause before the significant turning point in her life. Her awakening to the golden light symbolizes hope, renewal, and the clarity she seeks as she stands on the threshold of her future, poised to embrace her identity and potential.

## 7. Question

**What role do the conversations between Tané and Onren play in revealing broader social themes?**

Answer: Their conversations serve to highlight the ingrained prejudices and power dynamics of their society, particularly regarding class and privilege. Tané's insistence on meritocracy challenges Onren's sense of entitlement and reflects a deeper commentary on how societal structures impact individual opportunities, reinforcing themes of struggle, resilience, and the fight for equity.

## 8. Question

**How does the imagery of the dragons mirror the characters' growth and aspirations?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: The dragons symbolize strength, freedom, and the realization of dreams. As Tané reaches for the Lacustrine dragon, it mirrors her aspirations for growth and acceptance, emphasizing her journey towards overcoming personal and societal barriers as she aligns her fate with her deepest desires.

## 9. Question

**What does Tané's communion with the Lacustrine dragon signify about her future?**

Answer: Tané's connection with the Lacustrine dragon marks a pivotal moment of empowerment and acceptance of her role as a dragon rider. It signifies her readiness to embrace her future challenges, symbolizing bravery, independence, and her commitment to her destiny, as she begins a new chapter lining up with her aspirations.

## Chapter 21 | Twenty-One| Q&A

### 1. Question

**What does Loth's journey symbolize in the context of sacrifice and friendship?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Loth's journey illustrates the depths of friendship and sacrifice one is willing to make for loved ones. Despite his fears and the danger posed by the Draconic plague, he presses forward, motivated by his bond with Kit and a desire to protect their realm, Virtudom. His emotional turmoil showcases that true heroism often lies not just in valor, but in the willingness to face personal demons and real threats, reinforcing the idea that love and loyalty drive us to take risks for those we care for.

## 2. Question

**How does Loth's reflection on the 'Nameless One' serve to highlight his inner struggles?**

Answer: Loth's recollection of the story about the Nameless One underscores his inner fear and the monstrous challenges he faces. His mother's storytelling—designed to frighten and amuse—mirrors his current perilous journey. It juxtaposes innocence with the reality of his dark circumstance and

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

highlights how tales of heroism and fear shape our understanding of danger and the courage needed to confront it.

### 3.Question

**What role does the Donmata Marosa play in Loth's mission?**

Answer: The Donmata Marosa acts as a guiding force, providing Loth with the means (the ice staves and the iron box) to undertake his dangerous journey. Her faith in him signifies the weight of responsibility he bears—not only for his destiny but for the future of their people. Her encouragement and trust emphasize the importance of mentorship and the intergenerational bonds that guide individuals in their quests.

### 4.Question

**In what way do the events in this chapter reflect the themes of courage and perseverance?**

Answer: The chapter encapsulates themes of courage and perseverance as Loth navigates treacherous situations, resist

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

panic, and pushes forward in pursuit of his mission. Faced with an earthquake and the potential loss of his friend, his determination to find Kit symbolically showcases that courage isn't the absence of fear, but the resolve to act in spite of it, demonstrating how love can fuel relentless perseverance.

## 5.Question

**What emotional impact does the moment of Kit's potential death create in Loth's journey?**

Answer: The potential loss of Kit delivers a gut-wrenching emotional climax, exposing Loth's vulnerability and the profound connection between them. His desperate attempts to save Kit reflect how intertwined their fates are, solidifying how friendship can be both a source of strength and deep anguish. This moment crystallizes Loth's internal battle, reinforcing the stakes of their journey while providing a stark reminder of mortality and loss.

## 6.Question

**How does the imagery of darkness and light enhance the narrative around Loth's challenges?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: The play of darkness and light serves as a powerful metaphor for Loth's internal and external struggles. The darkness of the tunnel symbolizes fear, the unknown, and the threat of despair, while the flickering torchlight represents hope and clarity. This contrast heightens the tension of Loth's journey; as they move through the suffocating dark, the torchlight becomes a beacon of courage, illuminating their path and the resilience required to face overwhelming odds.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



App Store  
Editors' Choice



★★★★★  
22k 5 star review

## Positive feedback

Sara Scholz

tes after each book summary  
erstanding but also make the  
and engaging. Bookey has  
ding for me.

Masood El Toure

Fantastic!!!

★★★★★

I'm amazed by the variety of books and languages  
Bookey supports. It's not just an app, it's a gateway  
to global knowledge. Plus, earning points for charity  
is a big plus!

José Botín

ding habit  
o's design  
ual growth

Love it!

★★★★★

Bookey offers me time to go through the  
important parts of a book. It also gives me enough  
idea whether or not I should purchase the whole  
book version or not! It is easy to use!

Wonnie Tappkx

Time saver!

★★★★★

Bookey is my go-to app for  
summaries are concise, ins-  
curred. It's like having acc-  
right at my fingertips!

Awesome app!

★★★★★

I love audiobooks but don't always have time to listen  
to the entire book! bookey allows me to get a summary  
of the highlights of the book I'm interested in!!! What a  
great concept !!!highly recommended!

Rahul Malviya

Beautiful App

★★★★★

This app is a lifesaver for book lovers with  
busy schedules. The summaries are spot  
on, and the mind maps help reinforce what  
I've learned. Highly recommend!

Alex Walk

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 22 | Twenty-Two| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What significance does the timing of the wedding ceremony have in the story, particularly given the recent loss in the royal family?**

Answer: The wedding ceremony occurs at a deeply symbolic time, during the transition from summer to autumn and at midnight under a new moon, suggesting a need for companionship amidst darkness and uncertainty. This particular ceremony is marked by grief as it follows closely after a burial, indicating that the royal family and the kingdom are in a time of mourning, yet it emphasizes the necessity of unity and continuation in the face of loss. The tradition of taking vows during the darkest hours reflects the idea that companionship can offer hope and strength, especially when faced with sorrow.

## **2.Question**

**How do the characters respond to the solemnity of the**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

**ceremony amidst the backdrop of death and loss?**

Answer: The characters respond with a mix of reverence and tension. Sabran, though adorned magnificently, is emotionally affected by her circumstances, feeling the weight of her responsibilities and the absence of her friend Loth. Observers like Ead and Roslain are acutely aware of the surrounding grief, feeling a somber duty to support Sabran. The contrast between the celebration of the marriage and the underlying sorrow creates a poignant atmosphere, highlighting the complexities of love and duty in royal life.

### **3. Question**

**What does Sabran's willingness to marry Aubrecht reveal about her character at this point in the story?**

Answer: Sabran's decision to proceed with the marriage, despite her grief and reservations, illustrates her strength and resilience. She is no longer the grief-stricken girl from her minority; instead, she demonstrates a resolve to fulfill her duty as queen. Her vows signify not just a personal commitment but a political necessity, reflecting her growth

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

into a leader who understands the implications of her choices for the kingdom.

#### **4.Question**

**How does the narrative explore the theme of sacrifice in relationships through the wedding vows exchanged between Sabran and Lievelyn?**

Answer: The wedding vows exchanged are rich with promises of sacrifice, loyalty, and duty. Both characters commit to loving each other with their souls and defending one another as if their lives depended on it. This establishes a foundation that transcends simple romantic affection, as they embody the sacrifices required not only for personal fulfillment but also for the stability of their realms. The gravity of their words hints at the burdens they both carry—Sabran's duty as a sovereign who must produce an heir, and Lievelyn's role as a prince who must navigate the same political pitfalls. Their vows reflect the sacrificial nature of their union, rooted in the preservation of Virtudom.

#### **5.Question**

**In what ways does Ead's perspective contribute to the**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **narrative, particularly regarding Sabran's personal struggles?**

Answer:Ead's perspective offers a nuanced understanding of Sabran's inner turmoil, allowing readers to view her as a vulnerable individual beneath the royal facade. Through Ead's observations, we see the weight of expectations placed on Sabran, coupled with her doubts about motherhood and her fear of loss. Ead's protective instincts towards Sabran emphasize the theme of friendship and loyalty amidst the harsh realities of court life. Her role serves as a reminder that while duty binds the characters, personal connections provide emotional support that is equally crucial.

## **6.Question**

### **What role does the concept of legacy play in the characters' motivations and actions throughout this chapter?**

Answer:Legacy permeates the actions and decisions of the characters, particularly in the context of marriage and motherhood. For Sabran, the urgency to produce an heir

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

underscores her understanding of her historical role as queen. The tumultuous history of the House of Berethnet weighs heavily on her, driving her towards a marriage that serves to preserve the future of the realm. Characters like Roslain and the Arch Sanctarian highlight the importance of family lineage and the sacrifices that will secure their legacy. The act of marrying under such emotional duress speaks to the broader implications of their futures and the destinies they are forging together.

## 7. Question

**How is the theme of resilience depicted through Sabran's character during the wedding ceremony and afterward?**

Answer: The theme of resilience is strongly portrayed through Sabran as she navigates the complexities of her wedding with poise despite her deep personal sorrow. Even in moments of vulnerability, such as when she questions her ability to conceive or reflects on lost loved ones, she ultimately shows strength through her commitments and responsibilities. After the ceremony, her expressions of hope and her desire to

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

create a happy marriage reflect a readiness to embrace her role as a queen, showcasing her inner strength to rise above her fears and uncertainties.

## **8.Question**

**What insights does the closing scene at the Royal Bedchamber provide regarding the expectations placed on women in this society?**

Answer: The closing scene highlights the societal expectations that confine female characters to roles tied to marriage and motherhood. Sabran's anxiety about consummating her marriage and her concern over fertility underscore the pressure on women to produce heirs, shaping their value within the royal context. Ead's role as a chamberer, albeit one who is now promoted to a Lady of the Bedchamber, also reflects the limited agency women possess—serving and supporting the needs of the royal family instead of acting independently. The interactions among the women indicate a network of support while simultaneously revealing the same burdens they must

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

shoulder as they navigate these expectations.

## Chapter 23 | Twenty-Three| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What does Lord Arteloth Beck's journey symbolize in the context of resilience and survival?**

Answer:Lord Arteloth Beck's journey through the harsh landscape and his struggle to survive symbolize the strength of the human spirit in the face of adversity. Despite physical pain and the threat of the Draconic plague, he persists in his quest for survival, showing that determination can lead one through the darkest times. His ability to adapt to his circumstances—learning to skin the ewe and finding ways to keep himself warm and fed—mirrors the inner resilience that many people can relate to in their own struggles.

### 2.Question

**How do Loth's dreams reflect his emotional state during his journey?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Loth's dreams of Kit, Sabran, and the Donmata Marosa illustrate his anxiety, fear of loss, and longing for connection. The entombment of Kit in bloodstained glass evokes feelings of helplessness and guilt, while the vision of Sabran dying suggests a deep fear of failing to protect those he loves. These dreams provide a haunting insight into Loth's psyche, revealing how his external struggles are intertwined with his internal emotional conflicts.

### 3. Question

**What does the encounter with the cockatrice represent in Loth's journey?**

Answer: The encounter with the cockatrice symbolizes a confrontation with his fears and the external threats he faces on his quest. It is a visceral reminder of the dangers waiting in the world, pushing Loth to his limits. The cockatrice, a creature of horror and strength, represents both a physical and psychological challenge that he must overcome. This battle ultimately forces Loth to find courage within himself and highlights his evolution from a frightened man to

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

someone willing to fight back.

#### 4.Question

**What role does the ichneumon play in Loth's journey, and what does it represent?**

Answer: The ichneumon serves as a savior and a symbol of hope in Loth's journey. When Loth is at his lowest, this creature, the champion of many legends, appears and protects him from the cockatrice, highlighting the theme of unexpected allies and the importance of companionship. Its gentle demeanor despite its fierce nature represents the idea that strength can come in various forms, and it reinforces the notion that even in the darkest times, help can come from unexpected sources.

#### 5.Question

**What does Loth's decision to climb onto the ichneumon signify about his state of mind and his purpose moving forward?**

Answer: Loth's decision to climb onto the ichneumon signifies a turning point in his resilience and acceptance of his journey. By allowing himself to trust this creature, he

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

acknowledges his vulnerabilities and seeks support in his fight for survival. This act of choosing to move forward, despite his illness and fear, reflects a renewed hope and a commitment to his purpose of reaching Rauca and protecting those he loves. It shows that he is no longer just surviving; he is actively pursuing his destiny.

## **6.Question**

**How does the description of the desert at dawn impact the narrative's emotional tone?**

Answer: The description of the desert at dawn brings a sense of hope and renewal. As Loth looks upon the sprawling desert, it symbolizes new beginnings and the potential for transformation. The imagery of sun-baked earth and fragrant flowers contrasts sharply with the earlier harshness of his surroundings, reinforcing the themes of perseverance and the promise of a better future. This moment serves to uplift the narrative tone, suggesting that despite the trials Loth has faced, there is light ahead, and the harsh journey has not been in vain.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# **Chapter 24 | Twenty-Four| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does the bittersweet season of early autumn symbolize in the context of Ead's wait for news from Chassar?**

Answer: The bittersweetness of early autumn reflects the uncertainty and anxiety in Ead's life as she awaits permission to stay longer in Inys. It symbolizes the transition between leaving behind the warmth of summer (stability and comfort) and facing the cold, harsh realities of her circumstances, highlighting the complexity of hope and longing.

## **2.Question**

**How does Sabran's emotional turmoil affect her actions and the dynamics at court?**

Answer: Sabran's emotional state, marked by impatience and frustration over her inability to conceive, leads to erratic behavior. It strains her relationships with her ladies-in-waiting, who both protect and enable her, and creates an atmosphere of tension at court. Her struggles

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

become a focal point for gossip and concern, impacting her capacity to fulfill her royal obligations.

### **3.Question**

**What role does Ead play in supporting Sabran during her hardships and how does this challenge her own desires?**

Answer:Ead serves as a grounding presence for Sabran, offering honest counsel rather than flattery. Her role becomes increasingly significant as she balances her loyalty to the queen with her own ambitions and the weight of her secrets. Ead's commitment to Sabran forces her to confront her feelings and priorities, illustrating the tension between personal aspirations and duties to others.

### **4.Question**

**What does the character of Aubrecht Lievelyn signify about the young royal house's ambitions and vulnerabilities?**

Answer:Aubrecht Lievelyn embodies both the ambition and naivety of the new royal house. His desire to connect with the common people through public acts of charity reveals a longing for legitimacy and acceptance, but it also exposes the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

vulnerabilities and risks associated with royal exposure, particularly in the context of threats against Sabran.

## 5.Question

**How does Ead's perception of the 'Lady of the Woods' and the history of Inys illustrate her internal conflict?**

Answer:Ead's awareness of the Lady of the Woods myth and the bloody past of Inys reflects her struggle with identity and legacy. It highlights her connection to a place marked by sorrow, fear, and powerful women who made sacrifices. This internal conflict mirrors her desire to reconcile her past with her present role at court, questioning what it means to wield influence in a world overshadowed by dangers and legends.

## 6.Question

**In what ways does the theme of motherhood surface in Sabran's interactions and decisions?**

Answer:Motherhood is central to Sabran's identity and her sense of duty as queen. Her desperation for a child shapes her emotional landscape and her decisions at court. The fact that she keeps her pregnancy a secret speaks to both her hope and

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

the societal pressures that dictate her worth. This theme underlines the burden of expectation placed on women, especially in positions of power.

## 7. Question

**What significance does Ead's act of generosity towards Tallys reveal about her character and values?**

Answer: Ead's kindness in providing financial support to Tallys illustrates her empathy and commitment to community, contrasting with the often self-serving nature of court politics. It highlights her inner strength and grounding values, emphasizing her humanity in a world rife with ambition and intrigue.

## 8. Question

**How does the atmosphere at the Feast of Early Autumn reflect the broader themes of power, celebration, and peril in this chapter?**

Answer: The Feast of Early Autumn serves as a microcosm of the royal court's dynamics, blending moments of celebration with underlying tensions regarding Sabran's safety and the kingdom's stability. While the banquet masks the looming

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

threats, it also reveals the bittersweet nature of their triumphs, where joy is shadowed by the potential for violence and upheaval.

## **9.Question**

**What critical message does Ead's reflection on her own destiny impart by the chapter's end?**

Answer:Ead's contemplation of her destiny underscores the intertwining of her personal journey with her loyalty to Sabran. It conveys the message that true purpose often requires sacrifices, placing the needs of others above one's own desires, hinting at the larger noble responsibilities they both bear.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



# Read, Share, Empower

Finish Your Reading Challenge, Donate Books to African Children.

## The Concept



×



×



This book donation activity is rolling out together with Books For Africa. We release this project because we share the same belief as BFA: For many children in Africa, the gift of books truly is a gift of hope.

## The Rule



Earn 100 points

Redeem a book

Donate to Africa

Your learning not only brings knowledge but also allows you to earn points for charitable causes! For every 100 points you earn, a book will be donated to Africa.

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 25 | Twenty-Five| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Niclays Roos hope for during his stay in Ginura, and how does this reflect his state of mind?**

Answer:Niclays Roos hopes that the Seiikinese authorities will forget his existence and allow him to live out his exile in freedom away from Orisima.

This reflects a state of mind filled with a longing for liberation and an escape from the past mistakes that have led to his exile, showing a fragile hope in the possibility of a new beginning.

## **2.Question**

**How does Niclays's encounter with the letter from the High Prince affect his perspective on returning to Orisima?**

Answer:The letter from the High Prince, which denies his petition for clemency and outlines the political complexities surrounding his situation, weighs heavily on Niclays. It amplifies his feelings of despair and reinforces his fear of returning to Orisima, as he sees it as an almost certain doom

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

rather than a homecoming.

### 3.Question

**What significance does the riddle from the Tablet of Rumelabar hold for Niclays, and how does it connect to the larger themes of the story?**

Answer: The riddle symbolizes the balance of power and existence, suggesting that too much of one force can lead to catastrophe. For Niclays, it serves as an intellectual challenge that reflects his inner turmoil and the complexities of the world he navigates, paralleling the broader themes of balance and consequence in the narrative.

### 4.Question

**In what way does the character of Lady Tané serve as a connection between different narratives within the story?**

Answer: Lady Tané embodies the intersection of human aspirations and draconic heritage, showcasing the struggle for identity and acceptance. Her encounter with Niclays suggests a shared struggle with the past, secrets, and societal expectations, weaving together the various threads of human and dragon relationships within the tale.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **5.Question**

**What do Niclays's thoughts about Sulyard while enjoying his freedom reveal about his character?**

Answer:Niclays's feelings of guilt while reveling in his newfound freedom highlight a complex moral compass; he recognizes the unjust state of Sulyard's imprisonment and feels torn between personal happiness and loyalty to a friend. This duality showcases his deeper emotional struggles and sense of responsibility.

## **6.Question**

**How does the encounter with the Miduchi woman demonstrate the dynamics of power and prejudice in the society Niclays finds himself in?**

Answer:The Miduchi woman's harsh words and the immediate tension highlight the underlying prejudices against outsiders in Seiiki society. Her authority and disdain for Niclays as an outsider reflect the rigid social hierarchies and the consequences of being an exile, encapsulating the theme of belonging versus alienation.

## **7.Question**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **What thematic significance does the description of dragons and their history hold in the narrative?**

Answer: The dragons represent not only strength and majesty but also the lost potential of their kind, paralleling the struggle of characters like Niclays and Tané as they navigate their identities amid societal expectations. The concept of dragons returning from the stars hints at a deeper connection to nature and fate within the universe, furthering the narrative's exploration of legacy and power.

### **8.Question**

#### **Why does Tané feel conflicted about her big secret, and how does this reflect her character's growth?**

Answer: Tané's inner conflict about concealing the truth of the outsider illustrates her struggle between ambition and loyalty. Her fear of losing her bond with her dragon and her position as a rider speaks to the challenges of personal aspirations versus moral obligations, showing her growth as she grapples with the weight of her choices.

### **9.Question**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **What does the dynamic between Tané and Nayimathun tell us about their relationship and the responsibilities of a dragonrider?**

Answer: The relationship between Tané and Nayimathun highlights a mutual bond of trust and kinship, emphasizing that a dragonrider's responsibilities extend beyond mere companionship to a shared understanding of purpose and sacrifice. It reflects the theme of cooperation in facing larger struggles, underscoring the importance of unity and loyalty in times of crisis.

### **10. Question**

#### **How do the motifs of nature and balance manifest throughout the chapter, and what implications do they have for the characters?**

Answer: Nature and balance are prevalent in Niclays's reflections on the riddle and the imagery of the seasons changing with the festival. Characters like Niclays and Tané must find harmony within themselves and their circumstances, suggesting that achieving balance is crucial to

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

overcoming personal and societal challenges.

## Chapter 26 | Twenty-Six| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What does Sabran's reluctance to walk among her people reveal about her character and responsibilities as a queen?**

Answer: Sabran's reluctance illustrates her deep sense of duty and the weight of her title. After fourteen years sheltered in her palaces, she struggles with the desire to connect with her people versus the fear of potential risks to herself and her unborn child. This duality highlights a leader's internal conflict when they are aware of their responsibilities and the safety of their kingdom.

### 2.Question

**How does the relationship between Ead and Sabran evolve in this chapter?**

Answer: Ead's relationship with Sabran deepens through shared moments of trust and physical closeness as she prepares Sabran for her public appearance. Their bond

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

intensifies when Ead instinctively protects Sabran during the assassination attempt, emphasizing their emotional connection and mutual reliance in times of danger.

### **3.Question**

**What does Sabran's prayer at the tomb signify about her personal struggles?**

Answer: Sabran's prayer indicates her feelings of inadequacy as a queen and a mother, demonstrating her vulnerability. She yearns not just for the safety of her child, but also to embody the qualities of her predecessor, showing her desire to live up to the expectations of her lineage while battling her insecurities and doubts.

### **4.Question**

**How does the crowd's reaction to Sabran impact her perception of her role as queen?**

Answer: The crowd's adoration reinforces Sabran's realization of her symbolic importance as a figure of hope and unity in a divided realm. Their cheers and devotion remind her of the responsibilities she holds and fortify her resolve to face the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

challenges ahead, especially concerning the ongoing threats to her reign.

## 5.Question

**What role does the theme of sacrifice play in this chapter, particularly in relation to motherhood?**

Answer:Sacrifice is a prominent theme, especially as Sabran expresses her willingness to sacrifice everything for her child's well-being, signifying the profound bond between mother and child. This encompasses both her Divine duties as queen and her personal desires, highlighting a woman's strength and the often painful choices they face.

## 6.Question

**What does the chaos during the assassination attempt suggest about the state of Inys and its politics?**

Answer:The chaos reveals the instability and tumultuous politics of Inys, where factions are willing to resort to violence to achieve their ends. The assault underscores the perilous environment surrounding the royal family and symbolizes the broader confrontation between tradition and

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

rebellion within the kingdom.

## 7.Question

**In what ways does Ead's character defy the expectations of ladies-in-waiting as the events unfold?**

Answer:Ead defies expectations by engaging in combat to protect Sabran, demonstrating her warrior spirit and skills typically reserved for knights. Her decisive actions challenge the traditional roles of women in the court and position her as a protector, subverting the norms of her society.

## Chapter 27 | Twenty-Seven| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What does Niclays Roos's decision to create the elixir reveal about his character?**

Answer:It shows that despite being a coward, Niclays possesses a deep desire for self-preservation and redemption. He is willing to take significant risks, even life-threatening ones, in the hope of regaining his lost life and professional ambitions. This highlights the theme of desperation driving

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

individuals to make bold choices.

## 2.Question

**How does Niclays's relationship with the fragment of silk reflect his personal struggles?**

Answer: The silk fragment represents a haunting past and unresolved legacy. Niclays's inability to unlock its secret underscores his feelings of inadequacy and failure, as it is tied to the death of Jannart, whom he respected deeply. This connection emphasizes his vulnerabilities and longing for understanding and closure.

## 3.Question

**What moral dilemma does Tané face regarding her loyalty to her dragon and the demands of Niclays Roos?**

Answer: Tané grapples with a profound conflict between her loyalty to her sacred duty as a dragonrider and the pressure to save her friend Susa. The prospect of mutilating a dragon, a sacred being, for selfish objectives stands in stark contrast to her values, forcing her to weigh personal sacrifice against the welfare of others.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **4.Question**

**How do Tané's scars symbolize her experiences and growth throughout the story?**

Answer: Tané's scars serve as physical reminders of her struggles and sacrifices. The scar on her face symbolizes a defining moment of courage, while the deeper scar she cannot remember signifies trauma and the weight of her past decisions. Together, they illustrate her journey toward self-acceptance and the dual nature of honor and sacrifice.

## **5.Question**

**What does Nayimathun's interaction with Tané reveal about the relationship between dragons and their riders?**

Answer: The interaction emphasizes a deep, almost spiritual bond between dragons and their riders. Nayimathun's wisdom and authority challenge Tané's assumptions about duty and honor, suggesting that the relationship is grounded in mutual understanding and respect rather than mere possession or control. It reflects a mentor-mentee dynamic, where the dragon guides the rider towards a greater purpose.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **6.Question**

**What is the significance of Tané deciding to confess her wrongdoings to the Sea General?**

Answer: Tané's decision to confess signifies her growth and moral integrity. It demonstrates her commitment to taking responsibility for her actions, regardless of the personal cost. This choice reflects themes of honor, the harsh realities of leadership, and the need for accountability in a world filled with profound ethical ambiguities.

## **7.Question**

**In what ways does the setting of the tidal cave symbolize Tané's internal conflict?**

Answer: The tidal cave serves as a metaphor for Tané's tumultuous emotional state and the duality of her situation. It is a secluded, tranquil space that contrasts with the chaotic decisions she faces outside. The presence of water, a sacred element with ties to her identity as a dragonrider, symbolizes both cleansing and the weight of her choices, creating an atmosphere rich with tension and introspection.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **8.Question**

**What can we learn about the nature of sacrifice through the perspectives of both Niclays and Tané?**

Answer: Both characters illustrate varying facets of sacrifice.

Niclays's willingness to risk everything for a chance at success showcases a selfish form of sacrifice driven by desperation, while Tané's potential sacrifice of her position for Susa represents selflessness and an adherence to moral principles. Together, they reflect the complexities of sacrifice, where intentions and outcomes can diverge significantly.

## **9.Question**

**How does the theme of power dynamics manifest in the interactions between Niclays and Tané?**

Answer: Power dynamics are evident as Niclays attempts to manipulate Tané into providing him with dragon blood by threatening to expose her past crimes. This reflects a nuanced struggle for control, where Tané, despite her victimization, possesses her own form of power as a dragonrider. Their

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

confrontation illustrates the complex interplay of vulnerability, leverage, and ethical responsibilities.

## 10.Question

**What prophetic implications does Nayimathun's statement about the 'earth will shake beneath the sea' hold for the future of Seiiki?**

Answer:Nayimathun's statement foreshadows significant upheaval and conflict ahead, hinting at a relational and elemental disturbance that may result from human actions or the resurgence of ancient forces. It suggests that the fates of humans and dragons are intricately linked, and the repercussions of their choices are likely to ripple through both their worlds.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**Free Picks**

**Today's Bookey**

5-min left

New

12/100 Get enough points to donate a book

Get Points Donors List

Finish a Bookey today +2

Achieve today's daily goal +2

Discover Library Me

WHAT YOU DO & WHO YOU ARE

Anticancer

Prachi Daur donated 1 book - 1hr

Riya donated 1 book Yesterday

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral habit. This is what makes the book so unique.

Listen Read

17:53 Hannah Daily Goals Read or listen to achieve your daily goals 2 of a 10-min goal 1 day streak Best score: 2 days Time of Use Finished 6183 min 102 Bookies Badges

17:25 Library Bookeys IdeaClips Notes Quotes Saved Downloaded Finished History 14/08/2024 See all ATOMIC HABITS Human Compatible From Chaos to Control 1/7 Bookies Develop leadership skills Unlock Your Leadership Potential 1/7 Bookies Master time ma... From Chaos to Control 3/6 Books Improve your writing skills Distribute the Discourse Started

17:46 Learning Paths Ongoing 17:26 Top 10 of the month Updated monthly 01 HOW TO TALK TO ANYONE How to talk to anyone Lee Lowndes 02 ATOMIC HABITS Atomic Habits James Clear



# World's best ideas unlock your potential

Free Trial with Bookey



Scan to download



# **Chapter 28 | Twenty-Eight| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What is the significance of Loth's journey through South Rauca and his encounter with the ichneumon?**

Answer: Loth's journey through South Rauca symbolizes his transition into a new, unfamiliar world, rich with diversity and sensory experiences. The ichneumon serves as a companion, representing loyalty and guidance in the face of uncertainty. Loth's reliance on the ichneumon highlights the theme of friendship and support as he navigates this foreign landscape, illustrating the importance of connection even amidst new challenges.

## **2.Question**

**How does the author use the descriptions of the marketplace to enhance the reader's understanding of the Ersyr culture?**

Answer: The vibrant descriptions of the marketplace—filled with rainbow spices, flower gardens, and unique architecture—provide readers with a vivid portrayal of the

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Ersyr culture's richness and sensory allure. Through Loth's observations, readers gain insight into the hospitality and craftsmanship of the Ersyri people, embodied by the generous merchant who offers Loth a gift, enhancing the sense of community and warmth within the foreign city.

### **3.Question**

**What emotions does Loth experience as he navigates this new environment and how do they reflect his internal struggles?**

Answer: Loth experiences a range of emotions including panic, weariness, and grief. His panic at being in a crowded, unfamiliar place reflects his vulnerability and fear of being lost. The weariness he feels as he seeks basic comforts like water emphasizes his physical struggle and desperation. His grief for Kitston Glade reveals deeper internal conflicts and losses he is grappling with, creating a profound sense of isolation even while surrounded by others.

### **4.Question**

**What thematic elements are present in Loth's interactions with the merchant and the environment?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Thematic elements of generosity, cultural exchange, and survival emerge in Loth's interactions with the merchant. The merchant's kindness juxtaposes Loth's initial hesitance and serves as a reminder of human compassion in dire circumstances. Furthermore, Loth's struggles with communicating and understanding the local customs highlight themes of adaptation and the challenges faced when traversing different cultural landscapes.

## 5. Question

**How does the setting of the Ivory Palace contribute to the narrative's tension and atmosphere?**

Answer: The setting of the Ivory Palace, with its imposing presence and breathtaking beauty, creates an atmosphere of both awe and foreboding. It represents a seat of power and potential conflict, casting a shadow over Loth's precarious situation as he embarks on his quest for help. The palace's grandeur contrasts with Loth's vulnerable state, heightening the narrative's tension as he grapples with the urgency of his mission against the backdrop of such majestic architecture.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **6.Question**

**What does Loth's grief signify in the context of his character development?**

Answer:Loth's grief signifies a crucial moment in his character development, revealing his emotional depth and personal stakes in his journey. It highlights his humanity and the weight of his past experiences, particularly the loss of Kitston Glade. This grief acts as both a burden and a catalyst for growth, pushing him to face the harsh realities of his circumstances and motivating his determination to seek healing and purpose in his new environment.

## **7.Question**

**In what ways does the author connect the physical ailments Loth is experiencing to his emotional state?**

Answer:The author connects Loth's physical ailments, such as fever and the scaling of his hands, to his emotional state by illustrating how the external manifestations of illness reflect his internal turmoil. His deteriorating health serves as a physical reminder of his grief and sense of impending

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

doom, enhancing the narrative's tension and illustrating the intertwining of body and mind as he battles not only a plague but also the psychological scars of loss.

## 8.Question

**What role does the mask-wearing woman at the end of the chapter play in foreshadowing future events?**

Answer: The mask-wearing woman at the end of the chapter serves as a figure of mystery and potential threat, foreshadowing future challenges Loth may face as he navigates the complexities of the Ersyri world. Her gaze and the uncertainty of her intentions create a sense of anticipation and suspense, hinting at looming dangers and the possibility of betrayal that may unfold in Loth's journey ahead.

## Chapter 29 | Twenty-Nine| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What internal conflict does Tané face in Chapter 29, and how does it affect her actions?**

Answer: Tané struggles with fear and helplessness after realizing the potential consequences of her

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

actions for Susa. This internal conflict intensifies when she faces the soldiers who bring her to the jailhouse, driving her to fight for Susa's life. Her anxiety about her own safety clashes with her determination to protect her friend, showcasing her sense of responsibility and loyalty.

## 2. Question

**How does the environment reflect the emotions of the characters in this chapter?**

Answer: The falling rain and the earthquake mirror Tané's turbulent emotional state, emphasizing her turmoil and the chaos in her life as she navigates through fear and uncertainty. The physical discomfort she feels—from her injured ankle to the emotional pain of witnessing Susa's execution—parallels the stormy setting, creating a vivid atmosphere of despair and urgency.

## 3. Question

**What is the significance of Tané being ‘god-chosen’ and how does it influence her perspective on her situation?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Being ‘god-chosen’ imbues Tané with a sense of destiny and protection, yet it also places immense pressure on her to live up to that status. This belief influences her reactions throughout the chapter, as she clings to the hope that her dragon, Nayimathun, will rescue her and that she has power in a dire situation. It reflects her struggle between acceptance of her identity and the fear of what is happening around her.

#### 4. Question

**What does the scene at the jailhouse reveal about the society and justice system in Seiiki?**

Answer: The scene at the jailhouse reveals a brutal and unforgiving justice system in Seiiki, where execution can occur without a fair trial, reflecting a society that prioritizes authority and punishment over compassion and due process. The stark contrast between Tané's status as a dragonrider and the fate that awaits Susa highlights systemic injustices and the vulnerability of those without power.

#### 5. Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **How does Niclays's assessment of his own moral integrity evolve during the chapter?**

Answer: Niclays reflects on his past choices and recognizes his own moral failings, grappling with the reality that his decisions have led him to manipulate Tané for personal gain. He feels remorseful about how far he is willing to push ethical boundaries in pursuit of the elixir of life, revealing a deep sense of conflict and a yearning for redemption.

### **6. Question**

#### **What thematic elements are highlighted through the interactions between Tané and the soldiers?**

Answer: The interactions underline themes of power, authority, and resistance. Tané's defiance against the soldiers illustrates the struggle for agency within an oppressive system, while their eventual disregard for her status as a dragonrider emphasizes the dangers of authoritarian rule. This power dynamic serves to highlight the broader implications of obedience versus rebellion in a militarized society.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **7.Question**

**How does the chapter use sensory imagery to convey Tané's physical and emotional state during her ordeal?**

Answer:Sensory imagery, such as the pain in Tané's side, the smell of decay, and the oppressive atmosphere of the jailhouse, vividly conveys her emotional and physical suffering. Descriptive details like the prickling sensation of fear and the chilling sights evoke a visceral response, enhancing the reader's connection to her plight and the gravity of her situation.

## **8.Question**

**What role does friendship play in this chapter, particularly in Tané's relationship with Susa?**

Answer:Friendship serves as a driving force in Tané's actions; her bond with Susa motivates her desperate pleas for mercy and her willingness to confront authority figures for her friend's sake. This relationship highlights themes of loyalty, sacrifice, and the emotional toll that loyalty can exact in times of crisis.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **9.Question**

**In what ways does the chapter foreshadow future events in the narrative?**

Answer: The tension surrounding Tané's summons, her concerns about Susa, and the ominous setting all foreshadow escalating conflicts and personal losses. The scene sets the stage for impending confrontations and reveals the precarious balance between safety and danger for the characters involved, hinting at further turmoil ahead in their intertwined fates.

## **10.Question**

**How do Tané's thoughts during her summons reflect her inner strength or vulnerability?**

Answer: During her summons, Tané's thoughts oscillate between defiance and vulnerability, showcasing her resolve to stand her ground as a dragonrider while simultaneously grappling with the fear of losing control over her fate. This duality underscores her inner strength as she attempts to assert her identity despite the surrounding chaos, revealing

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

the complexities of courage in adversity.

## Chapter 30 | Thirty| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What does Sabran's fear about marriage reveal about her character and her situation as a queen?**

Answer: Sabran's fear of marriage illustrates her internal conflict between duty and personal desire.

She understands that marrying for political alliances is vital for her kingdom's strength, yet she resents the idea of sacrificing her autonomy and emotional well-being for the sake of duty. This highlights her deep understanding of the burdens of leadership and the complexities of her role as a female monarch, which forces her to weigh the needs of her kingdom against her personal happiness.

### 2.Question

**How does Ead's understanding of childbirth contribute to her relationship with Sabran?**

Answer: Ead's perspective on childbirth reflects her empathy

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

and insight into the struggles that accompany motherhood. Rather than merely providing comfort, Ead connects with Sabran by acknowledging the societal pressure and personal fears associated with carrying a child. Ead's ability to speak candidly about these challenges strengthens their bond, allowing Sabran to feel understood and less isolated in her experience, which is crucial given her role as queen.

### **3.Question**

**What is the significance of Ead's response to Sabran's expression of vulnerability?**

Answer:Ead's response to Sabran's vulnerability signifies a turning point in their relationship, moving from mere duty-based service to genuine emotional support. By validating Sabran's fears and encouraging her to accept her feelings, Ead helps her process her emotions in a safe space. This moment illustrates the importance of trust and connection in leadership, showing that even a queen can benefit from openness and companionship during challenging times.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **4.Question**

**How does the theme of sacrifice manifest in Sabran's internal struggle regarding her pregnancy?**

Answer: The theme of sacrifice is central to Sabran's struggle with her pregnancy, as she feels torn between her responsibilities as a queen and her individual desires. She recognizes that her child represents both a continuation of her legacy and a potential political asset, yet she grapples with the loss of control over her own body and future. This internal conflict highlights the sacrifices that come with leadership, especially for women in positions of power, who often have to set aside personal needs for the greater good.

## **5.Question**

**What role does the concept of loyalty play in Ead and Sabran's exchanges?**

Answer: The concept of loyalty is pivotal in Ead and Sabran's exchanges, as Ead's commitment to protect and support Sabran during her difficult times is evident throughout their interaction. Ead reassures Sabran by affirming that she can

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

speak her mind freely, showcasing the loyalty that transcends mere servitude. This bond of loyalty fosters a deep trust between them, creating a partnership that allows Sabran to unburden herself without fear of judgment, further solidifying their connection amidst chaos.

## **6.Question**

**In what ways does the chapter illustrate the consequences of miscalculated intentions, as seen through Truyde's actions?**

Answer: The chapter vividly illustrates the consequences of miscalculated intentions through Truyde's orchestrated attack, which was meant to elicit support for the queen but resulted in chaos and loss of life. Truyde's good intentions became catastrophic due to her inability to foresee the infiltration by those with malicious designs. This event serves as a cautionary tale about the unpredictability of human actions and the ripple effects they can have on a larger scale, demonstrating how personal ambitions can lead to widespread tragedy.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## 7.Question

**How does the motif of darkness and light play into the emotions experienced by Sabran and Ead?**

Answer: The motif of darkness and light serves as a metaphor for the emotional states of both Sabran and Ead. Sabran's fears and burdens are symbolized by the darkness, particularly her nightmares and the looming threat against her kingdom, whereas Ead embodies a source of light and hope. As they navigate their difficulties together, Ead's presence offers comfort and stability to Sabran's tumultuous emotions, suggesting that companionship can illuminate even the darkest of circumstances.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Ad



Scan to Download  
Bookey App



# Try Bookey App to read 1000+ summary of world best books

Unlock 1000+ Titles, 80+ Topics

New titles added every week

Brand

Leadership & Collaboration

Time Management

Relationship & Communication

Business Strategy

Creativity

Public

Money & Investing

Know Yourself



Positive P

Entrepreneurship

World History

Parent-Child Communication

Self-care

Mind & Sp

## Insights of world best books

**THINKING,  
FAST AND SLOW**  
How we make decisions



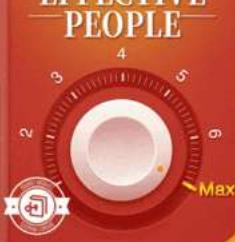
**THE 48 LAWS OF POWER**  
Mastering the art of power, to have the strength to confront complicated situations



**ATOMIC HABITS**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones



**THE 7 HABITS OF  
HIGHLY  
EFFECTIVE  
PEOPLE**



**HOW TO TALK  
TO ANYONE**  
Unlocking the Secrets of Effective Communication



Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 31 | Thirty-One| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Tané's climb to Mount Tego symbolize in her life and journey?**

Answer:Tané's climb to Mount Tego symbolizes her resilience and the struggle to find strength within herself during challenging times. It represents her determination to achieve greatness, despite the odds, and her connection to the great Kwiriki, providing a backdrop to her spiritual journey.

## **2.Question**

**How does Tané's decision to help the smuggler reflect her character and motivations?**

Answer:Tané's decision to help the smuggler stems from her yearning for fearlessness and a desire to seize an opportunity that felt like a divine test. It highlights her internal conflict between ambition and duty, demonstrating her struggle with the burden of expectation versus her personal desires.

## **3.Question**

**What role does the concept of mercy play in the**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **Governor's judgment of Tané?**

Answer: The concept of mercy in the Governor's judgment highlights the tension between law and compassion. By choosing to spare Tané's life, the Governor acknowledges her potential and the deep connection to the great Nayimathun, suggesting that redemption and growth are still possible, even after grave mistakes.

## **4.Question**

### **How does Tané's perception of herself change throughout this chapter?**

Answer: Throughout the chapter, Tané's perception of herself shifts from one of hope and worthiness to despair and regret. Initially seen as a bright future apprentice, she ends up seeing herself as a broken figure, stripped of her title and dreams, reflecting a deep internal crisis.

## **5.Question**

### **What is the significance of Nayimathun in Tané's life and in her current situation?**

Answer: Nayimathun represents Tané's bond with her past

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

and the embodiment of her hopes and aspirations. In her current situation, Nayimathun's capture signifies the loss of Tané's dreams and the consequences of her choices, amplifying her feelings of helplessness and guilt.

## 6. Question

**How does Tané's reflection on her motivations reveal her internal struggle?**

Answer: Tané's reflection on her motivations reveals a profound internal struggle with her identity and values. Her desire to take risks juxtaposed with the devastating consequences leads to feelings of shame and worthlessness, emphasizing her journey toward understanding the meaning of true courage and responsibility.

## 7. Question

**What does the interaction between Tané and the Governor suggest about societal expectations?**

Answer: The interaction suggests that societal expectations can be unforgiving, prioritizing duty over individual choices. It illustrates the weight of public perception and

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

accountability, showing how personal ambitions can collide tragically with the collective good.

## 8.Question

**In what way does the chapter convey a sense of loss and despair?**

Answer: The chapter is laced with loss and despair, particularly through Tané's isolation and the capture of Nayimathun. The imagery of foreboding landscapes, her own physical and emotional suffering, and the past decisions leading to devastation amplify this theme, painting a haunting picture of her current state.

## 9.Question

**What is the overall message regarding choices and their consequences as depicted in Tané's story?**

Answer: The overall message in Tané's story suggests that choices driven by personal ambition can have far-reaching consequences, not just for oneself but for others. It portrays the complexity of navigating between individual desires and moral obligations, highlighting the importance of considering

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

the impact of one's actions.

## Chapter 32 | Thirty-Two| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What does Loth's experience in the Priory symbolize in terms of personal sacrifice and transformation?**

Answer: Loth's experience in the Priory represents a profound transformation and the sacrifices necessary to confront one's truths. His initial suffering from the 'bloodblaze' can be seen as a metaphor for the challenges one must endure to reach a deeper understanding of oneself. Just as Cleolind was reborn through her trials, Loth's journey signifies the potential for growth amid pain, urging readers to recognize that true change often comes at a cost.

### 2.Question

**How does the revelation of Ead's true identity challenge Loth's understanding of loyalty and trust?**

Answer: The revelation that Ead is actually

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

uq-Nra, a sister of the Priory, fundamentally challenges Loth's notions of loyalty and trust. He grapples with feelings of betrayal as he realizes that the woman he considered a close friend has been living a lie. This prompts a reflection on how trust can be complicated by hidden truths, and it explores the idea that loyalty can manifest in unexpected ways, questioning whether the ends justify the means.

### 3. Question

#### **What role does the concept of 'the Mother' play in Loth's journey within the Priory?**

Answer: The concept of 'the Mother' is emblematic of guidance, protection, and the nurturing power of the divine feminine. As Loth encounters the woman in green, who embodies the Mother figure, it suggests that despite his turmoil and feelings of betrayal, he is not alone. This symbolizes the idea that even in moments of despair, one can find solace and support from greater forces, encouraging an evaluation of faith and the power of female figures in one's journey.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **4.Question**

**How does Chassar's retelling of the Damsel and the Saint deviation from traditional narratives serve the story's themes?**

Answer: Chassar's retelling of the Damsel and the Saint serves to subvert traditional heroic narratives, emphasizing themes of power dynamics and the truth behind public myths. By presenting Cleolind as the true hero who overcomes adversity through her own strength rather than relying on a male figure, the story challenges gender roles and critiques the patriarchal structures that distort history. This theme encourages readers to question the narratives they accept and to seek out the often-overlooked voices in history.

## **5.Question**

**What does Loth's physical weakness and eventual recovery signify in the context of his emotional and psychological journey?**

Answer: Loth's physical weakness after his illness signifies his emotional fragility and the gradual process of confronting his vulnerabilities. His eventual recovery in the Priory

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

symbolizes not only physical healing but also the beginning of an internal transformation. This mirrors the idea that one must often face their deepest fears and hardships to emerge stronger, highlighting the interconnectedness of physical and emotional resilience in the journey of self-discovery.

## **Chapter 33 | Thirty-Three| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What does Jannart mean when he says Niclays could be anything?**

Answer: Jannart is expressing his deep belief in Niclays's potential and worth, encouraging him not to limit himself by his past or social standing. He wants Niclays to recognize that, despite societal constraints and personal fears, he has the ability to shape his own destiny.

### **2.Question**

**How does the discovery of the wyvern impact Niclays's perspective on arrogance and foolishness?**

Answer: The wyvern incident serves as a harsh reminder to

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Niclays of the dangers posed by arrogance, illustrating how reckless desires for glory can lead to tragic consequences.

Through the lens of his own childhood experiences, he recalls how ignorant ambitions led others to harm, reinforcing his belief that humility is essential for survival.

### **3.Question**

**What significance does the Milk Lagoon hold for Jannart and Niclays?**

Answer: The Milk Lagoon symbolizes hope and a cherished dream for Jannart and Niclays—a place of freedom where they can escape societal constraints and live authentically without fear of judgment. It embodies their desire for a new beginning and the pursuit of a love that transcends the limitations imposed by their world.

### **4.Question**

**How does the dynamic between Jannart and Niclays evolve throughout the chapter?**

Answer: The relationship between Jannart and Niclays shifts from a moment of intimacy and shared dreams to a somber

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

acknowledgment of their realities. They share profound affection, but the tensions of duty, societal expectations, and the shadow of mortality weave through their interactions, adding depth to their bond and highlighting the sacrifices they face.

## 5. Question

**What does Niclays's fear surrounding death reveal about his character?**

Answer: Niclays's trepidation about death underscores his profound emotional depth and vulnerability. His fear is not merely of dying, but of losing the cherished moments and connections he has with Jannart, revealing a man who values love and companionship above all else. This fear drives him to cling to memories and the hope of a future together.

## 6. Question

**What does the fragment of text represent for Jannart, and why is it important?**

Answer: The fragment of text symbolizes not just a piece of history for Jannart but a personal quest to restore lost

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

knowledge and understanding. It represents his desire to connect to the past and unveil truths that could enrich their present and future. This pursuit of knowledge signifies his commitment to preserving their heritage amidst the chaos of their lives.

## 7. Question

**How does the chapter reflect themes of love, sacrifice, and loyalty?**

Answer: The chapter intricately weaves themes of love and sacrifice, particularly in how Jannart balances his duties as a nobleman with his love for Niclays. Their loyalty to one another and the sacrifices they are willing to make for love illustrate the complexities of relationships intersecting with societal responsibilities and expectations.

## 8. Question

**In what ways does Niclays cope with the pressures of his place in society?**

Answer: Niclays copes with societal pressures through a mix of humor, indulgence in wine, and philosophical reflection.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

He often uses humor as a defense mechanism against the weight of his responsibilities, and wine serves as both a comfort and a crutch to dull the pain of his circumstances. His reflections reveal a deeper yearning for freedom and self-acceptance beyond societal constraints.

## **9.Question**

**What does the ending of the chapter signify about their future?**

Answer: The ending, with Niclays contemplating their future and Jannart's promise to leave Virtudom behind, signifies a turning point where hope and determination mingle with uncertainty. It suggests that despite the challenges ahead, their shared dreams and love may enable them to carve out a space where they can truly be themselves.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



## Why Bookey is must have App for Book Lovers

### 30min Content



The deeper and clearer interpretation we provide, the better grasp of each title you have.



### Text and Audio format

Absorb knowledge even in fragmented time.



### Quiz

Check whether you have mastered what you just learned.



### And more

Multiple Voices & fonts, Mind Map, Quotes, IdeaClips...

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 34 | Thirty-Four| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Queen Sabran's experience during pregnancy reveal about the burdens of leadership?**

Answer: Queen Sabran's pregnancy reflects the heavy burdens of leadership, illustrating how the expectations of her role weigh on her emotional and physical well-being. Despite the celebrations surrounding her expected child, she grapples with exhaustion, fear, and the dangerous implications of bringing an heir into a politically turbulent world. Her struggles underscore the sacrifices and hidden struggles leaders often face, where the joy of potential legacy is marred by personal peril.

## **2.Question**

**How does the dialogue between Sabran and her advisors highlight the tension between personal desire and duty?**

Answer: The dialogue illustrates the tension between Queen Sabran's personal desires, such as her wish to name her child

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

according to her feelings, against the expectations of duty and tradition imposed by her counselors. This conflict emphasizes the struggle leaders face in balancing their own wishes with the demands of their responsibilities to their people. Sabran's eventual compromise in choosing a more traditional name reveals her acknowledgment of the broader implications of her choices as a monarch.

### 3. Question

**What do the responses of Sabran's advisors regarding her proposed marriage indicate about their priorities?**

Answer: Sabran's advisors, particularly Crest, prioritize the stability and defense of their realm over Sabran's personal feelings. Their insistence that she must marry again reflects a pragmatic approach to leadership, where political alliances are vital for the kingdom's safety. This contrast between the queen's emotional turmoil and the advisor's focus on political strategy showcases the often conflicting interests between personal happiness and the overarching needs of a nation.

### 4. Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **How does Sabran's sense of duty toward her unborn child shape her decisions during this chapter?**

Answer: Sabran's sense of duty toward her unborn child profoundly shapes her decisions, driving her reluctance to consider suitors and her determination to protect her child's well-being above all else. She feels responsible for ensuring the safety of her future heir, leading to moments of isolation as she navigates through a landscape fraught with danger and political intrigue. Her acute awareness of the historical significance of her lineage informs her choices, revealing a deep internal conflict between her role as a mother and a ruler.

### **5. Question**

## **What themes of sacrifice are presented in the interactions between Sabran and her ladies?**

Answer: The interactions between Sabran and her ladies highlight themes of sacrifice both in terms of personal autonomy and collective well-being. Sabran is willing to put her own desires aside for the safety of her child and realm,

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

while her ladies-in-waiting sacrifice their own emotions to support her, underscoring a shared commitment to their duties. This bond of sacrifice amongst women in positions of power serves to illustrate the interconnectedness of feminine strength and vulnerability in a patriarchal society.

## **6.Question**

**How does the introduction of the Draconic threat parallel Sabran's personal struggles?**

Answer: The introduction of the Draconic threat parallels Sabran's personal struggles by underscoring the idea that personal and political challenges are interwoven. Just as she faces uncertainty and fear regarding her pregnancy and future as a mother, the looming threat of invasion amplifies her feelings of helplessness and isolation. The chaos outside mirrors her internal conflicts, as both she and her kingdom must confront formidable dangers that could jeopardize their survival and legacy.

## **7.Question**

**What does Ead's evolving relationship with Sabran reveal about themes of loyalty and friendship in the face of**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **adversity?**

Answer:Ead's evolving relationship with Sabran reveals the theme of loyalty and friendship that emerges in times of adversity. As they navigate the difficulties surrounding Sabran's pregnancy and the growing threats against them, Ead's commitment to support and protect the queen deepens. This bond not only highlights the importance of companionship and understanding in moments of hardship but also contrasts the isolating nature of leadership with the grounding, supportive presence of true friendship.

## **8.Question**

### **What does Sabran's acknowledgment of her vulnerabilities teach readers about strength?**

Answer:Sabran's acknowledgment of her vulnerabilities teaches readers that true strength lies not in the absence of fear but in the courage to confront it. By showing her struggles openly, she exemplifies that leadership involves recognizing one's limitations and being willing to accept help and support. This portrayal redefines strength as a

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

multidimensional trait that includes vulnerability, emotional honesty, and the capacity to seek connection amidst overwhelming challenges.

## Chapter 35 | Thirty-Five| Q&A

### 1. Question

**What challenges does Niclays face aboard the Pursuit, and how does he cope with them?**

Answer: Niclays faces numerous challenges, including performing surgery on a pirate, adjusting to life on a ship, and dealing with the treacherous waters of the Abyss. He copes with these challenges by relying on his knowledge and skills in medicine, albeit with self-doubt about his abilities as a master surgeon. He also longs for the comforts of home, reminiscing about his life in Orisima, which grounds him amidst the chaos.

### 2. Question

**In what ways does Laya's story reflect themes of sacrifice and resilience?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer:Laya's journey reflects themes of sacrifice as she gives up her safety and homeland to seek knowledge and possibly rescue her father. Her resilience is evident in her ability to adapt to the pirate life and her determination to survive despite the dangers she faces. This highlights the lengths to which people will go for family and the pursuit of knowledge.

### 3.Question

**How does the setting of the Abyss contribute to the story's atmosphere and themes?**

Answer:The Abyss is depicted as a frightening and mysterious place that even dragons fear, creating an atmosphere of tension and uncertainty. It serves as a metaphor for the unknown and the challenges one must face to achieve their goals. The calm before the storm emphasizes the thin line between tranquility and chaos, reflecting Niclays's internal struggles and the external dangers of his situation.

### 4.Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **What is the significance of the legend of the mulberry tree in relation to Niclays' quest?**

Answer: The legend of the mulberry tree symbolizes the pursuit of immortality and the elusive nature of eternal life. It connects directly to Niclays' aspirations as an alchemist searching for an elixir of immortality. This myth not only fuels his desire for knowledge but also intertwines with the larger narrative of discovery and the consequences of seeking forbidden knowledge.

### **5. Question**

#### **What is the emotional impact of Niclays witnessing the natural phenomenon in the Abyss, and how does it relate to his character development?**

Answer: Witnessing the surreal phenomenon in the Abyss deeply affects Niclays, filling him with awe and a sense of calm amidst turmoil. This experience reflects his longing for balance and understanding in the chaotic world around him. It represents a pivotal moment in his character development, encouraging him to confront his fears and embrace the

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

mysteries of the universe, which parallels his quest for knowledge.

## 6.Question

**How does Laya's perception of her role change throughout her conversation with Niclays?**

Answer: Initially, Laya views herself as a captive within the Golden Empress's crew, confined to her duties as an interpreter. However, as she shares her story and the legend, she begins to see potential in her connection with Niclays and his alchemy pursuits. This change hints at her growth and the possibility of reclaiming some agency in a life where she felt powerless.

## 7.Question

**What does the phrase 'a ghost ship, adrift between worlds' imply about Niclays' experience on the Pursuit?**

Answer: The phrase suggests that Niclays is in a liminal space, caught between his past life and an uncertain future. It symbolizes his emotional and physical journey, as he navigates the unfamiliar terrain of piracy and his alchemical

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

ambitions. This ‘ghost ship’ imagery reinforces themes of transformation, loss, and the search for identity amidst chaos.

## **Chapter 36 | Thirty-Six| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What can we learn from Sabran's struggle with her identity as a queen and her feelings of inadequacy?**

Answer: Sabran's struggle highlights the immense pressure that comes with leadership and the expectation to bear heirs, symbolizing the burdens placed on women in positions of power. It teaches us that identity is not solely defined by societal roles; one's value and purpose resonate beyond familial obligations or public expectations. Sabran's journey reminds us to acknowledge our vulnerabilities while recognizing that self-worth does not depend on fulfilling traditional roles.

### **2.Question**

**How does Ead's relationship with Sabran evolve throughout this chapter?**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Answer:Ead's relationship with Sabran transitions from one of duty to deeper emotional intimacy. Initially, Ead serves as a protector and caretaker, but as the chapter unfolds, the bond shifts to one of mutual understanding, love, and vulnerability. Their shared moments reveal an emotional connection that transcends rank, illustrating that true strength lies in supporting one another. Ead's refusal to provide poison signifies her commitment to preserving not only Sabran's life but also their relationship.

### 3.Question

**What does Sabran's desire to embrace death reveal about her state of mind?**

Answer:Sabran's contemplation of death highlights her despair and feeling of hopelessness regarding her future and the future of her kingdom. This reflects the overwhelming fear of losing both her personal dreams and her responsibility as a queen. It indicates a profound struggle with grief, identity, and the burden of expectation, suggesting that when individuals feel their contributions become meaningless, they

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

may seek escape as a form of relief from unbearable pressure.

#### **4.Question**

**In what ways does the chapter depict the theme of sacrifice?**

Answer: Sacrifice permeates the chapter, from Sabran's internal conflict about failing her lineage to Ead's willingness to oppose her queen's wishes for the greater good. Ead's determination to keep Sabran alive, even against the queen's own wish for death, showcases the depth of loyalty and love that can lead one to challenge authority. Sabran's sacrifices for her role as a queen and her struggle against personal desires represent the painful choices often made in service of duty and survival.

#### **5.Question**

**What does the exchange between Ead and Sabran about love and duty suggest about societal expectations?**

Answer: The dialogue underscores the complex interplay between personal desire and societal expectations. Sabran's initial belief that her relationship with Ead could be a duty

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

speaks to the constraints placed upon women in regal positions. However, Ead's insistence that their intimacy stems from genuine choice rather than obligation emphasizes the need to break free from such societal norms. The chapter suggests that love should be liberated from the shackles of duty, celebrating authentic connections that defy traditional roles.

## 6. Question

**How does the imagery of light and dark contribute to the chapter's overall mood?**

Answer: The imagery of light and dark serves to juxtapose moments of hope against despair. The 'blood moon' symbolizes a haunting beauty amidst turmoil, reflecting both Sabran's vulnerability and her resilience. As the chapter moves from the darkness of grief and uncertainty to the dawning light of a new day, it signifies potential rebirth and strength. This interplay highlights the overarching theme of navigating darkness through love and a sense of purpose, illustrating that even in the bleakest times, light can still seep

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

through.

## 7.Question

**What role does the theme of hidden truths play in this chapter?**

Answer: Hidden truths are central to the chapter, particularly surrounding Sabran's condition and the impending dangers facing her kingdom. The secrecy regarding the queen's inability to bear children symbolizes the intimacy of personal suffering that is often concealed beneath public personas. This duality of personal and political deception illustrates how truths, when left unspoken, can lead to potentially catastrophic consequences for individuals and their communities. It encourages the idea that transparency is vital for genuine leadership and trust.

## 8.Question

**In what ways does this chapter highlight the importance of support systems in overcoming personal trials?**

Answer: The chapter emphasizes how Ead serves as a steadfast support for Sabran through her darkest moments,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

illustrating the importance of companionship and understanding. Their relationship reveals that having someone who believes in you and stands by you can instill strength to combat despair. It underscores that amidst individual struggles, shared vulnerability creates solidarity, reminding readers that support systems are crucial in overcoming personal trials and fostering resilience.

## 9. Question

**How does the setting influence the emotions and actions of the characters in this chapter?**

Answer: The setting of the Great Bedchamber, characterized by dim light and the quiet of the night, enhances the emotional weight of the characters' conversations and actions. The secluded environment allows for intimacy and reflection, serving as a sanctuary where Sabran can express her fears without the pressure of her public role. However, the looming darkness also symbolizes the threats surrounding them, amplifying the tension and urgency of their discussions about the future of Inys. The juxtaposition of comfort within

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

the chamber and external uncertainties effectively heightens the sense of vulnerability and entrapment experienced by the characters.

## 10. Question

**What does the final interaction between Ead and Sabran signify about the nature of their bond?**

Answer: The final interaction encapsulates a moment of profound connection and mutual recognition. Their shared kiss signifies an emotional and physical union that transcends societal boundaries, affirming their relationship as a partnership based on love and understanding. It reveals the complexity of their bond—both personal and political—suggesting that amidst the challenges they face, their commitment to one another strengthens their resolve. This moment reflects the transformative power of love and how it can transcend the hardships of duty, ultimately anchoring them in a shared purpose.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



App Store  
Editors' Choice



★★★★★  
22k 5 star review

## Positive feedback

Sara Scholz

tes after each book summary  
erstanding but also make the  
and engaging. Bookey has  
ding for me.

Masood El Toure

Fantastic!!!

★★★★★

I'm amazed by the variety of books and languages  
Bookey supports. It's not just an app, it's a gateway  
to global knowledge. Plus, earning points for charity  
is a big plus!

José Botín

ding habit  
o's design  
ual growth

Love it!

★★★★★

Bookey offers me time to go through the  
important parts of a book. It also gives me enough  
idea whether or not I should purchase the whole  
book version or not! It is easy to use!

Wonnie Tappkx

Time saver!

★★★★★

Bookey is my go-to app for  
summaries are concise, ins-  
curred. It's like having acc-  
right at my fingertips!

Awesome app!

★★★★★

I love audiobooks but don't always have time to listen  
to the entire book! bookey allows me to get a summary  
of the highlights of the book I'm interested in!!! What a  
great concept !!!highly recommended!

Rahul Malviya

Beautiful App

★★★★★

This app is a lifesaver for book lovers with  
busy schedules. The summaries are spot  
on, and the mind maps help reinforce what  
I've learned. Highly recommend!

Alex Walk

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 37 | Thirty-Seven| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Ead learn about her position with Queen Sabran in this chapter, and how does it drive her to action?**

Answer:Ead learns that she has been dismissed from her role as Lady of the Bedchamber by Combe, the Principal Secretary, due to her inappropriate relationship with the queen. This dismissal shocks her and reveals the precariousness of Sabran's rule without a proper heir. Realizing the danger Sabran is in, especially with Combe's manipulations and the threat of the Dukes Spiritual plotting against her, Ead feels compelled to act and protect the queen at all costs.

## **2.Question**

**How does Combe's character reflect the political undercurrents of the court in Inys?**

Answer:Combe embodies the Machiavellian nature of court politics, seeing himself as the puppeteer who maintains

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

stability through manipulation and exile. He reveals that his power comes from having intelligence networks and projecting authority. His willingness to eliminate those he sees as threats, while maintaining a facade of courtesy, illustrates the ruthless environment of the court where alliances can quickly turn into betrayals.

### **3.Question**

**What is the significance of Combe referring to Ead as a 'hidden dagger of the crown'?**

Answer: Combe's reference to Ead as a 'hidden dagger of the crown' suggests that while she possesses potential as a protector of Queen Sabran, she also poses a significant threat due to her knowledge and abilities. This duality highlights the precarious balance of power at the court, with individuals playing multiple roles—loyalists and potential assassins—ultimately reflecting the theme of loyalty versus survival in a treacherous political landscape.

### **4.Question**

**Why does Ead feel the burden of having to protect Sabran, and how does it connect to her past decisions?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer:Ead feels a deep sense of duty to protect Sabran because she genuinely cares for her and understands the implications of Sabran's failure to produce an heir for the safety of the realm. Her past decisions, such as allowing her emotions to lead her into a romantic relationship with the queen, have placed both of them in dangerous predicaments. Ead's protective instinct is a response to her guilt and the recognition that, in pursuing her own desires, she may have inadvertently endangered Sabran's position.

## 5.Question

**What internal conflict does Ead experience as she decides to flee the palace?**

Answer:Ead grapples with the fear of abandoning Sabran and her responsibilities as a protector while recognizing that staying would lead to her certain death at Combe's orders. This conflict between her love for the queen and her need for survival creates tension within her as she must weigh her personal safety against her loyalty. Ead's decision to flee represents a painful sacrifice that underscores her

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

commitment to ultimately returning to uphold her protective role.

## 6.Question

**How does the chapter illustrate the themes of loyalty and betrayal within the context of the court?**

Answer: The chapter illustrates the themes of loyalty and betrayal through the interactions between Ead and Combe, as well as Ead's relationships with others at court. Ead's affiliation with Sabran is contrasted with Combe's cold manipulations, showing how loyalty can lead to personal sacrifice, while betrayal often lurks in the shadows. The looming presence of self-interest among the nobility underscores a belief that relationships are often transactional, highlighting the duplicity that underscores political alliances.

## 7.Question

**In what ways does Ead's escape symbolize a new beginning or transformation for her character?**

Answer: Ead's escape signifies a transformative moment in her character arc where she embraces her agency and strength

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

in the face of danger. The act of fleeing the palace not only liberates her from the constraints of court life but also marks her commitment to protecting Sabran from a distance. This shift symbolizes her evolution from a passive player in court politics to an active participant who must navigate her own path while carrying the burden of her past.

## 8.Question

**What do Ead's memories and interactions as she escapes suggest about her emotional state?**

Answer:Ead's memories and interactions hint at a complex emotional state filled with nostalgia, fear, and determination. As she flees, she reflects on her relationships with Sabran and Margret, feeling a deep sense of loss for the life she is leaving behind. Her resolve to return and protect the queen reveals a fierce love but also underscores the pain of separation, showcasing the emotional weight of her choices amidst the chaos surrounding her.

## 9.Question

**How does the description of Perchling at the end of the chapter deepen the narrative of impending conflict in the**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**story?**

Answer: The description of Perchling, with its blood-splashed cobblestones and charred remains of battle, serves as a stark visual representation of the brewing conflict in the narrative. The scene conveys a sense of urgency and foreshadows the scale of the violence and destruction that is to come, emphasizing the stakes involved for Ead and Sabran. This vivid imagery starkly contrasts Ead's personal journey with the larger, chaotic world around her, reinforcing that her fight is part of a much greater battle.

## **Chapter 38 | Thirty-Eight| Q&A**

### **1. Question**

**What is the significance of the hour for prayer and reflection that Tané enjoys every morning?**

Answer: The hour for prayer and reflection is significant for Tané as it represents a sacred time of personal connection with her beliefs, allowing her to center herself and find solace in the presence of the image of Kviriki. This practice provides her a

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

moment of peace, amidst the chaos of her life and her inner turmoil. It also serves as a vital part of her routine that reinforces her identity and spiritual connection to the teachings of the Seiikinese.

## 2. Question

**Why is Tané referred to as 'the Ghost of Vane Hall'?**

Answer: Tané is called 'the Ghost of Vane Hall' because of her grief over lost loved ones, particularly Susa, which has left her feeling detached from the living world. Her sorrow makes her appear withdrawn and melancholic, as if she is perpetually lost in her memories and pains, much like a ghost who haunts the places they once loved.

## 3. Question

**What does Tané's interaction with Elder Vara reveal about her character?**

Answer: Tané's interaction with Elder Vara reveals her vulnerability and the deep emotional scars she carries. Despite her physical strength and knowledge, she struggles with her past and the pain inflicted by her experiences. Elder

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Vara's kindness and willingness to help her demonstrate her need for connection and support, indicating that her journey is not solely about knowledge but also about healing and finding her place in the world.

#### **4.Question**

**How does the story of the Little Shadow-girl reflect themes of sacrifice and bravery?**

Answer: The story of the Little Shadow-girl embodies themes of sacrifice and bravery through her willingness to risk her life to retrieve the dragon pearl for the Spring Dragon. Her actions highlight the beauty of selflessness, showing that true courage lies in the desire to help others, even at a great personal cost. The contrast between her tragic end and the honor given in her name serves to amplify the value of her bravery and the lasting impact of her sacrifice.

#### **5.Question**

**What is the relationship between the elements of fire and water as described in the text?**

Answer: The relationship between fire and water reflects a

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

broader theme of conflict and balance. Fire represents destruction, greed, and an insatiable hunger, portraying a cycle of violence and war. In contrast, water embodies adaptability, nurturing life, and selflessness, suggesting stability and sustenance without demands. This dichotomy illustrates the philosophical understanding that while fire can be powerful, it is ultimately water that prevails, symbolizing a deeper wisdom in nature.

## 6. Question

**What does Tané suggest about the nature of a life worth living through her thoughts on the Little Shadow-girl?**

Answer: Tané suggests that a life worth living is one marked by honorable deeds and self-sacrifice, where one's actions can lead to profound change and joy for others. Her identification with the Little Shadow-girl's choice to restore the Spring Dragon's pearl highlights her belief in the nobility of sacrifice, even at the cost of one's own life. It reflects her yearning for purpose and her desire to contribute positively to the world, despite her personal pain.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

# **Chapter 39 | Thirty-Nine| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Ead's journey through the desert symbolize?**

Answer:Ead's journey symbolizes a quest for identity and belonging. The harsh conditions of the desert reflect her internal struggles and desires, as she grapples with her past and her relationship with

Sabran. As she travels, she sheds parts of her former self, evolving from Ead Duryan of the court to  
E a d a z u q - N r a , a w a n d e r e r s e e k i n g p u r p o s

## **2.Question**

**Why does Ragab find beauty in the desolation of the Burlah?**

Answer:Ragab appreciates the desolation of the Burlah because he has learned to see beyond its harshness. His experiences have taught him that beauty can be found in sorrow and struggle, as highlighted by his attachment to the story of the Melancholy King. He implies that hardship can lead to profound experiences and a deeper understanding of

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

love.

### 3.Question

**What is the significance of the story of the Melancholy King told by Ragab?**

Answer: The story signifies the danger of obsession and the illusions created by grief. The Melancholy King chases a mirage, mistaking it for reality, leading to his death. It serves as a metaphor for how grief can cloud judgment and decisions, a theme that resonates with Ead's own memories and feelings for Sabran.

### 4.Question

**How does Ead's perception of herself change throughout her travels?**

Answer: Initially, Ead believes she has lost her identity and significance after leaving the court. However, as she experiences the desert and reconnects with her origins, she begins to reclaim her strength. The journey forces her to confront her past and realize she has a vital role to play in the future.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **5.Question**

**What is the ‘Long-Haired Star’ and its relevance in Ead’s quest for knowledge?**

Answer: The Long-Haired Star is a comet significant to the balance of the world. Ead’s pursuit of knowledge about it represents her desire to understand the greater forces at play in her life and the destiny of her people. It also symbolizes hope and the quest for understanding amid chaos.

## **6.Question**

**Why is Ead’s relationship with the Prioress significant?**

Answer: Ead’s relationship with the Prioress is significant because it reflects the tension between duty and personal desire. The Prioress represents a traditional power structure, which Ead feels stifles her urgency to act on behalf of Sabran, showcasing the conflict between institutional responsibilities and personal loyalties.

## **7.Question**

**What does Ead’s dream of the orange tree symbolize?**

Answer: The orange tree symbolizes Ead’s connection to her roots and her purpose. It is the source of her power and

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

passion, representing renewal and the blossoming of her true self after a long journey of loss and struggle. The tree is both a literal and metaphorical source of life for Ead.

## 8.Question

**How does the ending of the chapter reflect Ead's transformation?**

Answer:Ead's transformation is encapsulated in her communion with the orange tree. After a long journey of hardships, reconnecting with the source of her power signifies her rebirth and readiness to embrace her identity as a warrior. The act of catching the golden fruit symbolizes her acceptance of her purpose and her commitment to serve the Priory.

## 9.Question

**What role does memory play in Ead's journey?**

Answer:Memory plays a crucial role in Ead's journey as it shapes her identity and informs her actions. Throughout her travels, she wrestles with memories of her past life and relationships, particularly with Sabran. These memories

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

serve both as a source of pain and inspiration, driving her resolve to forge her own path.

## 10. Question

### How do the elements of storytelling within Ragab's narrative enhance Ead's experience?

Answer: Ragab's storytelling offers Ead a moment to connect with the past and her cultural roots, reinforcing her need for community and understanding. The stories serve as allegories that reflect her own struggles, helping her process her experiences in the desert while reminding her of the human capacity for love and sorrow.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



# Read, Share, Empower

Finish Your Reading Challenge, Donate Books to African Children.

## The Concept



×



×



This book donation activity is rolling out together with Books For Africa. We release this project because we share the same belief as BFA: For many children in Africa, the gift of books truly is a gift of hope.

## The Rule



Earn 100 points

Redeem a book

Donate to Africa

Your learning not only brings knowledge but also allows you to earn points for charitable causes! For every 100 points you earn, a book will be donated to Africa.

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 40 | Forty| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Laya Yidagé tell Niclays about hope and perseverance in the face of grief?**

Answer:Laya urges Niclays not to give up hope. She reminds him that his loved one, Jannart, would not want him to become a ghost himself due to the weight of his grief. Instead, she encourages Niclays to remember that he is still alive for a reason, implying that Jannart's memory should inspire him to carry on.

## **2.Question**

**How does the Golden Empress perceive Niclays's intentions with the dragon?**

Answer:The Golden Empress, who has a keen understanding of people, initially questions Niclays about his true desires regarding the dragon. She recognizes that his interest is not purely of a personal nature but is tied to his ambition of unlocking the secrets of eternal life through alchemy,

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

indicating a depth to her character as a leader who can read motives.

### 3.Question

**What is the significance of the book regarding the mulberry tree, and what does it symbolize for Niclays?**

Answer: The book symbolizes hope and a connection to Niclays's late partner, Jannart. It represents a potential key to understanding the secrets of eternal life, thus tying back to Niclays's grief and quest for knowledge. It reflects Niclays's yearning to resurrect a part of his life lost with Jannart's death, anchoring his emotional struggle to this tangible artifact.

### 4.Question

**How does Niclays view himself in the aftermath of Jannart's death, and what does this reveal about his emotional state?**

Answer: Niclays views himself as incomplete and lost without Jannart, declaring that he feels like 'no one' without his partner. His emotional state is fraught with madness and grief, revealing a profound sense of despair and identity

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

crisis, as he grapples with the loss that has overshadowed his existence.

## 5. Question

**What thematic elements are illustrated in the relationship between Niclays and the Golden Empress during their first meeting?**

Answer: The interaction highlights themes of power dynamics, survival, and the complexity of human motivations. The Golden Empress wields power, challenging Niclays and forcing him to navigate a precarious situation. Their conversation also showcases the intersection of personal struggle and broader ambitions, as they both seek to manipulate the current events to their advantage.

## 6. Question

**In what way does Niclays's past shape his present actions and his interactions with others?**

Answer: Niclays's past, particularly his deep love for Jannart and the trauma of his loss, profoundly shapes his present actions. It influences his motivations, prompting him to take risks for knowledge and a semblance of closure. His

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

interaction with others, such as Laya and the Golden Empress, is filtered through his grief, causing him to reflect on his worth and the legacy of love he carries.

## 7. Question

**What does Laya mean by saying, 'You have a ghost, Niclays. Do not become a ghost yourself'?**

Answer: Laya suggests that while Niclays carries the memory and emotional weight of his lost love, he must not let that memory consume him entirely. It's a metaphorical warning against losing his essence and purpose in life due to grief, encouraging him to honor his past while still engaging with the present.

## 8. Question

**How does the theme of knowledge and the pursuit of it manifest in Niclays's character?**

Answer: Niclays embodies the theme of knowledge as a dual-edged sword – it is the key to his passion and potential healing through his alchemy pursuits, but it also serves as a painful reminder of his unresolved grief. His desire to unlock

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

the secrets of eternal life through the dragon reflects a deep craving to regain what he lost, illustrating how knowledge is intricately tied to both his ambitions and his emotional struggles.

## Chapter 41 | Forty-One| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What emotions does Ead feel when she thinks of Sabran?**

Answer:Ead is consumed by a longing for Sabran, feeling both physical and emotional pain from the memory. The absence of Sabran amidst the dangers surrounding her evokes feelings of sadness and desire, intensified by her fever that makes the yearning seem more torturous.

### 2.Question

**How does Ead's fever affect her perception of her surroundings?**

Answer:Ead's fever heightens her senses, allowing her to perceive the beauty around her in vivid detail. She hears the sounds of the forest and feels the breeze as a tender touch,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

contrasting sharply with her internal turmoil and the pain of missing Sabran.

### **3.Question**

**What does the pomegranate symbolize in this chapter?**

Answer: The pomegranate can symbolize both fertility and the duality of life and death. As Ead cuts it and accidentally wounds herself, there's a connection drawn between the act of creation (cutting the fruit) and destruction (cutting her skin), reflecting her internal conflict and the precariousness of her situation.

### **4.Question**

**What significance does the Mother's effigy hold for Ead?**

Answer: The Mother's effigy represents strength and a legacy of female power in the Priory. For Ead, touching the sword signifies a connection to her heritage and an inspiration to embrace her identity as a warrior while acknowledging the sacrifices of the past.

### **5.Question**

**Why does Ead feel a sense of urgency regarding the jewel and the warning from the past?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer:Ead realizes the grave implications of the prophecy: that the Nameless One will return. This sense of urgency drives her to act, as she understands the need to protect the present, particularly Sabran, by uncovering the truths hidden in the past.

## 6.Question

**What does Ead's encounter with Sarsun reveal about her character?**

Answer:Ead's interaction with Sarsun shows her determination and willingness to seek the truth, as she confides in him and acts on her instincts despite the dangers. It underscores her connection with her surroundings and her resolve to protect what she values.

## 7.Question

**How does the chapter highlight the theme of legacy?**

Answer:The chapter reflects on legacy through the memories of Ead's mother, Zla, and the weight of the present with the past. Ead's actions are influenced by her mother's legacy as well as the ongoing struggle of the Priory

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

to combat ongoing threats, shaping her purpose and identity.

## 8.Question

**Why does Ead wish to seek out Kalyba?**

Answer:Ead wishes to seek out Kalyba, believing the witch could provide crucial knowledge about the Nameless One, who is threatening her world. Her desire to understand the Bower of Eternity, which haunts Sabran, adds a personal motivation driven by love and commitment to protecting her.

## 9.Question

**What conflict does Ead face regarding the jewel?**

Answer:Ead faces the conflict of wanting the jewel's power to confront the rising threat versus the Prioress's refusal to let it fall into Kalyba's hands. This reflects the wider theme of trust and caution concerning power and its potential for both good and evil.

## 10.Question

**In what ways does this chapter explore the concept of sisterhood?**

Answer:The chapter explores sisterhood through the bonds Ead has with her past and present relationships. It highlights

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

the shared responsibilities among sisters in the Priory, the legacy of maternal love, and Ead's desire to protect those she loves, demonstrating that sisterhood extends beyond familial ties to a collective commitment to safeguard their world.

## **Chapter 42 | Forty-Two| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What motivates Niclays to create the chart and seek the elixir of life?**

Answer:Niclays is driven by both the legacy of his deceased friend Jannart, who loved knowledge and ancient languages, and by the hope of achieving immortality. He views the chart as a key to unlocking deep truths about life and existence that had been suppressed, as well as a means to save others from mortality.

### **2.Question**

**How does Laya's presence influence Niclays during his work?**

Answer:Laya provides both physical support, such as

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

bringing broth, and emotional encouragement. Her curiosity and ability to read the characters help Niclays stay grounded and motivated, enhancing his confidence and illuminating the collaborative aspect of their quest.

### **3.Question**

**What does the conversation about Jannart reveal about Niclays' character?**

Answer:Niclays' fond memories of Jannart and his willingness to share personal grief with Laya indicate his capacity for vulnerability, trust, and the deep connections he forms with others. It shows an emotional depth that contrasts with his intellectual pursuits.

### **4.Question**

**What is the significance of the phrase 'rising jewel' in the context of the story?**

Answer:The 'rising jewel' symbolizes discovery, potential, and hope. It represents the elusive goal that Niclays and his companions seek, hinting at both a literal treasure and the deeper metaphorical value of the knowledge and

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

enlightenment they are after.

## 5.Question

**How does the Golden Empress's interaction with Niclays alter the course of their journey?**

Answer: The Golden Empress's recognition of the significance of Niclays' chart propels the crew toward an adventure in search of the mulberry tree, which they believe holds the key to immortality. Her authoritative presence solidifies their mission and adds stakes to their quest.

## 6.Question

**What theme does the relationship between humans and dragons signify in this chapter?**

Answer: The relationship highlights themes of respect, power dynamics, and coexistence. Niclays' negotiations with Nayimathun reveal an ongoing struggle between the reverence for dragonkind and the desire for human autonomy, emphasizing the complexity of their interactions and the need for balance.

## 7.Question

**What does the act of carving into Nayimathun's scale**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**symbolize for Niclays?**

Answer:Niclays's carving represents both a literal and metaphorical breaking of barriers. It signifies his willingness to confront the unknown in pursuit of knowledge while also reflecting his internal struggle against stagnation and the fear of failure.

## **8.Question**

**How does the chapter explore the concept of knowledge and its power?**

Answer:Knowledge is presented as a weapon and a resource, a means to navigate both physical and spiritual journeys.

Through Niclays' chart and interactions, the narrative suggests that understanding one's world—its mysteries, truths, and connections—holds the ultimate power in shaping fate.

## **9.Question**

**What does Laya's gift of the knife signify at this point in the story?**

Answer:Laya's gift embodies trust, friendship, and

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

preparedness for danger. It is an acknowledgment of Niclays' courage and the reality that their journey is fraught with peril, foreshadowing the conflicts they will encounter.

## 10. Question

**What emotional transformation does Niclays undergo during this chapter?**

Answer: Niclays shifts from a state of exhaustion and fear to relief and exhilaration. His successful mapping of the stars symbolizes a rekindling of purpose and hope, marking a pivotal moment of personal growth and determination.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**Free Picks**

**Today's Bookey**

5-min left

New

12/100 Get enough points to donate a book

Get Points Donors List

Finish a Bookey today +2

Achieve today's daily goal +2

Discover Library Me

WHAT YOU DO & WHO YOU ARE

Anticancer

Prachi Daur donated 1 book - 1hr

Riya donated 1 book Yesterday

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral habit. This is what makes the book so unique.

Listen Read

17:53 Hannah Daily Goals Read or listen to achieve your daily goals 2 of a 10-min goal 1 day streak Best score: 2 days Time of Use Finished 6183 min 102 Bookies Badges

17:25 Library Bookeys IdeaClips Notes Quotes Saved Downloaded Finished History 14/08/2024 See all ATOMIC HABITS Human Compatible

17:46 Learning Paths Ongoing 1/7 Bookies Develop leadership skills Unlock Your Leadership Potential 1/7 Bookies Master time ma... From Chaos to Control

17:26 Top 10 of the month Updated monthly 01 HOW TO TALK TO ANYONE Lee Louwdes 02 Atomic Habits James Clear

Never G

Schwarzman's relentless efforts funds for Blackstone's first ever venture fund. After two years, the fund has successfully raised \$850 million.

Interpretation

A System Noto Sans Cormorant Garan

A System

17:26 Top 10 of the month Updated monthly 01 HOW TO TALK TO ANYONE Lee Louwdes 02 Atomic Habits James Clear



# World's best ideas unlock your potential

Free Trial with Bookey



Scan to download



# **Chapter 43 | Forty-Three| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Ead's journey into the forest symbolize in the context of her personal growth?**

Answer:Ead's journey represents her transformation and maturation from a girl into a woman capable of facing real dangers. Her transition from the olive cloak of childhood to the white of a postulant marks a shift towards accountability, bravery, and self-discovery. This journey into the unknown, particularly into Kalyba's domain, signifies her willingness to confront her fears and the truth of her own abilities.

## **2.Question**

**How does Ead's relationship with Kalyba challenge her understanding of power and knowledge?**

Answer:Ead's interaction with Kalyba forces her to confront the complexities of power – that it can be both a source of strength and a potential threat. Kalyba embodies both the

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

allure of untold knowledge and the danger of unchecked ambition. Ead learns that seeking the truth can lead to uncomfortable questions about loyalty, morality, and the potential for betrayal, prompting her to reassess her own motivations and values.

### **3.Question**

**In what ways does the concept of illusion play a critical role in Ead's encounter with Kalyba?**

Answer: Illusion serves as a key theme, highlighting the danger of deception that Kalyba embodies. Ead's understanding that she must navigate a realm filled with illusions parallels her own life's complexities, where appearances often mask true intentions. The encounters test Ead's perceptiveness, urging her to distinguish between reality and deceit, a vital skill for her growth and survival.

### **4.Question**

**What does the duality of magic (siden and sterren) reveal about the nature of balance and harmony in Ead's world?**

Answer: The duality illustrates that power in Ead's world is

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

not absolute; rather, it exists in relation to opposing forces. The balance between siden (earthly magic) and sterren (celestial magic) reflects the idea that extremes can disrupt the natural order, leading to chaos. This concept of balance is critical for Ead, suggesting that true strength comes from understanding and harmonizing these contradictions.

## 5. Question

**Why is Ead's decision to leave her weapons behind significant in the context of her character development?**

Answer: Ead's choice to disarm herself signifies an act of trust and vulnerability, marking a pivotal moment of surrender where she puts her fate in Kalyba's hands. This decision showcases her growth, as she grapples with the idea of relinquishing control in exchange for knowledge. It signals her readiness to embrace the idea that true strength sometimes requires the courage to be defenseless.

## 6. Question

**What underlying themes of loyalty and betrayal are presented in Ead's reflections about Sabran?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer:Ead's thoughts about Sabran illustrate the complex web of loyalty and the weight of secrets. She fears that her hidden identity could betray Sabran's trust, emphasizing how personal sacrifices and truth can strain even the closest bonds. This theme underscores the tension between duty to oneself and duty to others, a recurring conflict for Ead as her journey unfolds.

## 7.Question

**How does the imagery of fire and water create a thematic connection between Ead's character and her environment?**

Answer:Fire represents passion, power, and destruction, while water embodies fluidity, change, and the subconscious. Ead's manipulation of these elements reflects her internal struggles – her desire for knowledge and her fear of the consequences that might arise from it. The interplay of these elemental forces illustrates her complex relationship with her own identity and the external influences that shape her destiny.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **8.Question**

**What does Kalyba's offer to Ead reveal about the nature of sacrifice in the pursuit of knowledge?**

Answer:Kalyba's proposition to exchange knowledge for a kiss and the promise of the orange tree emphasizes that the quest for wisdom often demands personal sacrifice. It provokes Ead to consider the costs of acquiring power – how much of herself she is willing to give up in her search for truth and mastery of magic, thus highlighting the often steep price of ambition.

## **9.Question**

**What role does the past play in shaping the present realities for Ead as she navigates her journey?**

Answer:Ead's memories of Kalyba and her reflections on the past constantly influence her current circumstances and decisions. The legacy of her mother Zla and the Priory loom large over her, affecting her actions and relationships. Her encounter with Kalyba serves as a catalyst for reconciling her heritage with her present identity, pushing

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

her to navigate the intersections of her past and future.

## 10.Question

**What does Ead's initiation into the Red Damsels symbolize in a broader context?**

Answer:Ead's initiation represents both a personal commitment to her newfound identity and a collective responsibility towards her community. It symbolizes the merging of individual growth with communal expectations, as she embraces her place within the sisterhood and the burdens of their shared mission. This rite of passage underscores themes of solidarity, empowerment, and the bonds forged through shared purpose.

## Chapter 44 | Forty-Four| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What does Ead's emotional response to seeing her friend Ead Duryan signify about her internal struggles?**

Answer:Ead's intense surprise and emotional turmoil upon seeing Ead Duryan indicate a deep sense of loyalty and connection that she feels

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

towards her past and the people she cares about. It highlights her internal conflict between her duty to the Priory and her personal relationships. The betrayal she experiences, accompanied by the realization that she has begun to misremember her friend's face, symbolizes her fear of losing her identity and the loved ones who anchor her to it.

## 2. Question

**How does Ead's dialogue with Chassar illustrate the themes of duty versus personal desire?**

Answer: Ead's confrontation with Chassar showcases her struggle between her responsibilities as a sister of the Priory and her personal feelings. Chassar represents the institutional expectations, while Ead fights for her autonomy and the right to choose her path. Their dialogue emphasizes the theme of personal sacrifice as she grapples with the weight of her loyalty to the Priory versus her desire to protect those she cares about, including Loth.

## 3. Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **What is the significance of the Prioress's decision to send Ead beyond the Gate of Ungulus?**

Answer: The Prioress's decision signals a pivotal moment in Ead's journey, emphasizing the high stakes involved in her mission and the urgency of the threats faced by Virtudom. It forces Ead to confront her own sense of purpose, testing her resolve to embrace her past and her identity. This assignment serves as both a physical and metaphorical journey that compels her to rediscover who she is and what she's willing to fight for.

### **4. Question**

#### **In what way does Ead's reflection on her bloodline and the Knight of Justice connect to her personal motivations?**

Answer: Ead's contemplation of her lineage as a descendant of the Knight of Justice links her personal identity to her role within the larger conflict. The legacy of her bloodline compels her to take action against the injustices within her realm, reinforcing her sense of duty. It motivates her to fight

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

for the truth and to defend what she holds dear, transforming her fear and doubt into a determination to reclaim her place in the world.

## 5.Question

**How does the imagery of the orange tree represent Ead's connection to her past and future?**

Answer: The orange tree symbolizes Ead's roots and the memories of her upbringing. Its beauty and resilience reflect her own strength, while also embodying the complexities of her identity as she faces dire choices. The tree serves as a reminder of where she came from and the potential for growth, suggesting that although she must leave, her essence and connection to her past will endure. It foreshadows her journey towards rediscovering herself and ultimately fulfilling her destiny.

## 6.Question

**What does Ead's decision at the end of the chapter reveal about her character development?**

Answer: Ead's choice to leave the Priory and seek out Loth

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

reveals her growth from a passive recipient of orders to an active agent of change. This decision underscores her emerging courage and willingness to defy authority in pursuit of her personal beliefs and relationships. It marks a turning point in her character arc, illustrating her transition from feeling like a mere tool of the Priory to becoming a force capable of shaping her own fate.

## 7. Question

**What role does loyalty play in Ead's relationships throughout this chapter?**

Answer: Loyalty emerges as a central theme in Ead's interactions, especially in her connections with Chassar and her former friend Ead Duryan. Her sense of loyalty drives her decisions, motivating her to protect those she loves, even if it means betraying the Priory's expectations. Ead's struggle with loyalty reflects her internal conflict of remaining true to her friends versus adhering to the institutional commands of the Priory. This tension drives her choices and highlights the complexity of relationships in times of conflict.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **8.Question**

**Why does Ead feel a sense of betrayal when she learns about Chassar's actions concerning Loth?**

Answer:Ead's feeling of betrayal stems from her deep trust in Chassar, coupled with her expectation that he would support her connections with others. By deliberately keeping Loth out of her path, Chassar not only undermines her autonomy but also jeopardizes her relationships, making her feel isolated. This betrayal cuts deeply because it challenges her belief in the support system she thought was in place, adding to her emotional turmoil.

## **Chapter 45 | Forty-Five| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What does Elder Vara mean when he tells Tané that she must let go of the past?**

Answer:Elder Vara suggests that Tané needs to release the emotional burdens and traumas she carries from her past experiences, especially related to her time in Seiiki and the threats she faced. He

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

encourages her to focus on the present and their new circumstances on Feather Island rather than remain trapped by her memories.

## 2.Question

**How does the discovery of the dragon's body affect Tané's emotional state?**

Answer: Seeing the lifeless body of the dragon deeply unsettles Tané and overwhelms her with grief. It symbolizes loss and the unnaturalness of their current reality, leaving her in a state of shock and contemplation about the destruction around them.

## 3.Question

**What is the significance of the jewel that Tané finds after her wound opens?**

Answer: The jewel, which appears from her body during a moment of crisis, acts as a powerful metaphor for Tané's hidden potential and strength. It represents her connection to dragons and her heritage, suggesting that what she carries inside her could be a source of power.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **4.Question**

**What decision does Tané make when she faces the fire-breather and why is it significant?**

Answer: In a moment of desperation, Tané instinctively holds out the jewel to the fire-breather, representing her fight for survival and her willingness to confront danger. This choice marks a shift in her character from a state of passive despair to one of active resistance.

## **5.Question**

**How does Tané's injury and subsequent interaction with Doctor Moyaka symbolize her internal struggle?**

Answer: Tané's injury not only represents her physical suffering but also mirrors her emotional scars from her past. Her reluctance to see Doctor Moyaka reflects her anxiety about facing her past trauma, while the doctor's eventual discovery of the jewel in her side hints at the idea that her pain may also lead to healing and self-discovery.

## **6.Question**

**What thematic elements are present in the scene where Tané confronts the fire-breather?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**Answer:** The scene encompasses themes of courage, identity, confrontation with one's fears, and the struggle between past traumas and future possibilities. Tané's journey of self-discovery culminates in this critical moment where she is pushed to her limits, prompting her to reclaim her strength.

## **7. Question**

**In what way does the setting of Feather Island influence the events that unfold in this chapter?**

**Answer:** Feather Island, with its beauty marred by disaster, acts as a backdrop that emphasizes the fragility of life and the unpredictability of nature. The juxtaposition of serene landscapes against calamity highlights the themes of imbalance in the natural order and the inner turmoil of its inhabitants.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Ad



Scan to Download  
Bookey App



# Try Bookey App to read 1000+ summary of world best books

Unlock 1000+ Titles, 80+ Topics

New titles added every week

Brand

Leadership & Collaboration

Time Management

Relationship & Communication



Business Strategy

Creativity

Public

Money & Investing

Know Yourself

Positive P



Entrepreneurship

World History

Parent-Child Communication

Self-care

Mind & Sp



## Insights of world best books

THINKING,  
FAST AND SLOW

How we make decisions



THE 48 LAWS OF POWER

Mastering the art of power, to have the strength to confront complicated situations



ATOMIC HABITS

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones



THE 7 HABITS OF  
HIGHLY  
EFFECTIVE  
PEOPLE



HOW TO TALK  
TO ANYONE

Unlocking the Secrets of Effective Communication



Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 46 | Forty-Six| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What childhood memory does Ead recall with Tulgus in the kitchens?**

Answer:Ead recalls sneaking into the kitchens with Jondu to steal rose candies from Tulgus, the head cook.

## **2.Question**

**How does Ead feel about Loth when she sees him in the kitchen?**

Answer:Ead feels a sense of distance and tension, as Loth looks at her as if she is a stranger, creating a painful emotional divide.

## **3.Question**

**What significant action does Ead take with the dreamroot in the kitchen?**

Answer:Ead secretly takes a pinch of dreamroot powder to use later, demonstrating her cunning and preparedness for a dangerous mission.

## **4.Question**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **What ritual does Ead practice in preparation for her journey?**

Answer:Ead practices archery under the watchful eyes of the Silver Damsels, focusing on calmness and precision to avoid giving away her nervousness.

### **5.Question**

#### **What is the moment Ead describes as the 'point of no return'?**

Answer:The moment Ead realizes her saddlebags and weapons are gone, and she understands the gravity of her mission ahead.

### **6.Question**

#### **What does Ead do to incapacitate the Red Damsels guarding the Prioress?**

Answer:Ead uses an ancient skill called 'candling,' which involves igniting a small flame within the bodies of the guards to incapacitate them.

### **7.Question**

#### **What realization does Ead come to when she confronts the Prioress?**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Answer:Ead comes to the realization that the Prioress is the one who murdered her birthmother, Zala, to take over the Priory.

## 8.Question

**How does Ead respond to the Prioress's accusation that she is rebelling?**

Answer:Ead acknowledges her rebellion but remains steadfast in her mission to protect the South and challenges the Prioress's motives.

## 9.Question

**What does the Prioress claim about her actions regarding Zala?**

Answer: The Prioress claims that she killed the sisters of the Priory and ensure the South's security, revealing her true ruthlessness.

## 10.Question

**What item does Ead demand from the Prioress, and why is it significant?**

Answer:Ead demands the jewel from the Prioress, as it is crucial for her to find the sword Ascalon and protect

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Virtudom from the Nameless One.

## 11. Question

**What does Ead's interaction with Loth upon his arrival reveal about their relationship?**

Answer: Ead's interaction with Loth shows a mix of trust and uncertainty; while they share a past, their current situations have created a gap in their connection.

## 12. Question

**What does Loth offer to Ead when she is injured and bleeding?**

Answer: Loth offers to lift Ead onto the ichneumon, promising to take her to safety in Córvgar, showing his commitment to help her despite the risks.

## 13. Question

**How does Ead express her trust in Loth during their escape?**

Answer: Ead urges Loth to trust her judgement, emphasizing that even if she loses consciousness, he must continue their escape without looking back.

## 14. Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**What does Ead clutch in her hand as they prepare to escape?**

Answer:Ead clutches a round white gemstone pressed into clay, a significant object that she believes is crucial for her mission.

### **15.Question**

**What does the ichneumon's presence symbolize in this chapter?**

Answer:The ichneumon symbolizes loyalty and strength, as it chooses to stand by Ead's side during her escape, showing the bond they share.

### **16.Question**

**What underlying themes are present in Ead's confrontation with the Prioress?**

Answer:Themes of betrayal, loyalty, and the struggle for power are present in Ead's confrontation with the Prioress, as they clash over their differing ideals and allegiance to the Mother.

### **17.Question**

**What does Ead's internal conflict reveal about her**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**character?**

Answer:Ead's internal conflict reveals her strength and determination, as she grapples with her past, her loyalties, and the sacrifices she must make to fulfill her mission.

## **Chapter 47 | Forty-Seven| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What motivates Loth and Ead to act despite the dangers they face?**

Answer:Their unwavering sense of loyalty to one another and their determination to protect Sabran drive them forward. They recognize the weight of their responsibilities in a world threatened by the rising Nameless One and civil unrest.

### **2.Question**

**What role does Ead's realization about Sabran's character play in her decisions?**

Answer:Ead's recognition that Sabran possesses a part forged in her own strength inspires Ead to protect and support her. She sees Sabran as a potential queen who can lead and resist

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

the forces seeking to control her, reflecting Ead's belief in the power of self-made identity against prescribed narratives.

### **3.Question**

**How does the setting reflect the internal struggles of the characters?**

Answer: The contrasting environments they traverse—from the lush yet perilous forests to the scorched lands of Lasia—symbolize their tumultuous journey and inner turmoil. Each location holds memories of past struggles and a foreshadowing of the challenges they must confront.

### **4.Question**

**What does the relationship between Loth and Ead reveal about trust and forgiveness?**

Answer: Their relationship evolves from suspicion and betrayal to mutual understanding and camaraderie. Loth grapples with Ead's secrets but ultimately chooses to focus on their shared goal, showing that trust can be rebuilt through shared experiences and a common purpose.

### **5.Question**

**What significance does Ead's ability to wield fire play in**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**the story?**

Answer:Ead's ability to create and manipulate fire becomes a symbol of her strength and the complexity of her identity as a sorceress. It reflects her capacity for both destruction and protection, highlighting the notion that power can be both a blessing and a burden.

## **6.Question**

**How does Ead's perspective on magic challenge traditional views in her world?**

Answer:Ead's assertion that 'no magic is evil' emphasizes her belief that the morality of magic depends on the user's intentions. This viewpoint challenges the rigid perspective held by many in her society, fostering a message of personal accountability and the nuanced nature of power.

## **7.Question**

**In what ways do Loth's experiences in the past shape his actions in the present?**

Answer:Loth recalls his lost sister, Margret, and his educational conversations, which deepen his sense of

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

purpose. His desire to protect those he cares for propels him to confront the truth about Ead and ultimately work alongside her for a greater cause.

## 8. Question

**What does Aralaq represent in the journey of Loth and Ead?**

Answer: Aralaq serves as a loyal companion and a bridge between nature and magic. His instincts and dedication to Loth and Ead illustrate themes of friendship, loyalty, and the connection between the characters and the world they inhabit.

## 9. Question

**What challenges do Loth and Ead face from the Red Damsels and how does it symbolize greater conflicts?**

Answer: The pursuit by the Red Damsels symbolizes the broader conflict between loyalty to one's beliefs and the limitations of those beliefs when faced with moral complexities. It also represents the struggle against oppressive systems that undermine individual agency.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **10.Question**

**How do moments of vulnerability between Loth and Ead enhance their relationship?**

Answer: Their moments of vulnerability create a space for intimacy and trust, allowing them to share fears and aspirations. This exchange fosters understanding, ultimately transforming their dynamic from allies to deeper companions united by shared struggles.

## **Chapter 48 | Forty-Nine| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What does Loth realize about his feelings towards Ead during their journey on the Bird of Truth?**

Answer: Loth recognizes that despite the initial wall between them and their different beliefs, his feelings towards Ead have changed positively. They have rekindled their old warmth through shared experiences, acceptance of each other's pasts, and a common goal to see Virtudom survive.

### **2.Question**

**How does Ead demonstrate her power when they**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **encounter the Draconic Army's ships?**

Answer:Ead shows her power by igniting the ships using her magical abilities, demonstrating her readiness to protect and her resolve against impending threats, such as King Sigoso's invasion.

### **3.Question**

#### **What significance do the sweet-bags have as Loth and Ead arrive at the village?**

Answer:The sweet-bags represent an ancient tradition meant to ward away evil, highlighting the cultural and historical depth of Inys before the official establishment of the Six Virtues, and it serves as a reminder of a time when such beliefs were prevalent.

### **4.Question**

#### **How do Loth and Ead's different backgrounds influence their perspectives on the monarchy and rulers?**

Answer:Loth, having been close to royal figures, views their responsibilities through a lens of loyalty and duty, while Ead, shaped by her Priory teachings, is more critical and sees the

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

potential deceit and manipulation within royal courts, especially regarding Sabran's rule.

## 5.Question

**What emotional connection does Loth express when reminiscing about Sabran's childhood?**

Answer:Loth recalls a specific joyful memory with Sabran, showing a deep emotional bond and the pain of seeing her now potentially in mortal danger. It underscores the loss of innocence and the burdens of duty now overshadowing their past camaraderie.

## 6.Question

**Why does Ead feel that her path might bend back to the Priory?**

Answer:Ead maintains her commitment to the Mother and hopes for a future where she can return to the Priory, indicating her sense of duty and the possibility of reconciling her life with her beliefs and past.

## 7.Question

**What bold plan do Loth and Ead devise to enter the palace, and why is it significant?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: They plan to infiltrate the palace disguised among the waterfolk, which reflects their resourcefulness and determination to seek out Sabran and uncover the truth amid the political turmoil, emphasizing their growing partnership.

## 8. Question

**What does the discovery of the severed heads symbolize about the state of Ascalon?**

Answer: The severed heads symbolize a reign of terror and the dangers that have overtaken Ascalon, reflecting the fragility of power and the extent of betrayal and violence in the court, indicating that the political situation is dire.

## 9. Question

**What internal conflict does Loth face throughout the chapter?**

Answer: Loth grapples with fear and uncertainty about safety, the meanings of loyalty, and the evolving political landscape, along with his emotional struggle as he reflects on his past and present connections with Sabran and Ead.

## 10. Question

**What motivates Ead to take risks for her mission?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer:Ead's motivation stems from her fierce loyalty to her friends, particularly Sabran, her desire to uncover the truth of the betrayal, and her deep commitment to the ideals of the Priory, pushing her to act even in perilous situations.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



## Why Bookey is must have App for Book Lovers

### 30min Content



The deeper and clearer interpretation we provide, the better grasp of each title you have.



### Text and Audio format

Absorb knowledge even in fragmented time.



### Quiz

Check whether you have mastered what you just learned.



### And more

Multiple Voices & fonts, Mind Map, Quotes, IdeaClips...

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 49 | Fifty| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What motivated Ead to take dangerous actions within the palace?**

Answer:Ead was motivated by the urgent need to protect Queen Sabran and ensure her safety, especially given the treachery surrounding her confinement. The awareness of potential threats and her commitment to loyalty propelled her to act decisively.

## **2.Question**

**How did Ead's views on courage change throughout the chapter?**

Answer:Ead's courage is tested as she confronts physical threats and internal fears. Despite the danger, her determination to rescue Sabran and confront Crest showcases her growth from a cautious individual to a bold warrior willing to fight not only for her own beliefs but for those she loves.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

### **3.Question**

**In what ways does the theme of loyalty manifest in this chapter?**

Answer:Loyalty is expressed through Ead's unwavering commitment to her friends, especially Sabran and Margret. Loth's return illustrates familial loyalty, while Lintley and the Knights of the Body showcase loyalty to the crown and their duty. The chapter highlights how loyalty can drive individuals to take great risks against betrayal.

### **4.Question**

**What significance does the phrase 'Not all fire is to be feared' hold in the narrative?**

Answer:This phrase symbolizes Ead's unique powers and serves as a metaphor for her growth. It suggests that while fire (or power) can be destructive, it can also be a source of strength and protection. Ead's mastery over her fire reflects her acceptance of her identity and abilities in the face of adversity.

### **5.Question**

**How does the relationship between Ead and Sabran**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **develop through this chapter?**

Answer: The relationship deepens as Ead's determination to protect Sabran is palpable. Their reunion is filled with emotional resonance, showcasing a bond strengthened by trials. Ead's fierce love and protectiveness is emphasized as she comforts a broken Sabran, reinforcing their connection as allies.

### **6.Question**

#### **What does Loth's declaration about Sabran's condition reveal about the political tensions in the palace?**

Answer: Loth's assertion about Sabran not being with child indicates the precariousness of her position and the political stakes at play. It reveals that the throne's legitimacy is in question, and Crest's ambitions become clear, heightening the urgency of the group's actions against the insurrection within the court.

### **7.Question**

#### **How does the chapter illustrate the theme of sacrifice?**

Answer: Characters repeatedly risk their lives for the greater

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

good, with Ead and Loth each prepared to face the perils of confronting traitors for Sabran's sake. Their willingness to endure hardship and fight for their queen underscores the notion that true loyalty often comes at a significant personal cost.

## 8. Question

**What role does deception play in the actions of the characters?**

Answer: Deception permeates the palace dynamics, especially with Crest manipulating the perception of loyalty and innocence among the retainers. Ead and her allies must navigate layers of falsehood as they unravel Crest's treachery while trying to maintain their integrity amid the chaos.

## 9. Question

**What can be inferred about the nature of power based on Lady Igrain Crest's character?**

Answer: Lady Igrain Crest embodies a corrupted form of power, believing that her actions are justified in the pursuit of 'justice.' Her unwavering confidence in her morality shows

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

how distorted views can lead to tyranny. The chapter critiques how those in power can manipulate love for the crown into a justification for their actions.

## **10.Question**

**How does Ead's action of using fire redefine her character in this chapter?**

Answer:Ead's use of fire not only signifies her strength but also her acceptance of her identity as a powerful being. This moment encapsulates her transformation from a cautious individual into a courageous warrior, willing to leverage her abilities for the protection of those she loves.

## **Chapter 50 | Fifty-One| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What are the themes of hope and loss in this chapter, particularly in relation to Tané's feelings about Nayimathun?**

Answer:Tané's journey is filled with a complex mixture of hope and loss. The revelation that Nayimathun, the dragon she thought was lost, may still be alive ignites a spark of hope within her,

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

contrasting sharply with her earlier grief. This duality highlights how the prospect of saving a beloved entity can breathe life into someone engulfed in despair. The chapter portrays Tané's emotional struggle as she grapples with the possibility of Nayimathun's survival, linking her personal loss to a larger struggle involving the capture and exploitation of dragons.

## 2. Question

**How does the setting of Windward Hall function as a character in Tané's journey?**

Answer: Windward Hall, with its dimly lit interior and sacred atmosphere, serves as a sanctuary of knowledge and a haven of hope for Tané. It reflects her quest for understanding and the urgency of her mission. The hall's repositories, housing ancient documents and secrets, become the physical representation of her search for answers, showing how the setting both influences and supports her journey while symbolizing the weight of history in her present struggle.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

### **3.Question**

**What role does Elder Vara play in aiding Tané's quest, and how does it reflect broader themes of mentorship and guidance?**

Answer:Elder Vara exemplifies the archetype of a mentor, providing Tané with not only permission but also encouragement to pursue her quest for knowledge. His guidance reflects a broader theme of mentorship where wisdom is shared across generations, underscoring the importance of community and shared history in navigating challenges. This relationship emphasizes how pacifying the past through knowledge can empower the present and future.

### **4.Question**

**How does the narrative convey the concept of legacy, particularly regarding the scholars and the documents in the repository?**

Answer:The narrative underscores the fragility of legacy, as illustrated by the existence of the ancient documents at Windward Hall. These documents symbolize the knowledge of previous generations and the importance of preserving

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

history amidst turmoil. The fate of Scholar Ishari, who sacrifices her life to protect these records, further emphasizes the idea that legacies are built by those who are willing to fight for knowledge and truth, even at great personal cost.

## 5. Question

**In what ways does Tané's exploration of the repository reflect her inner conflict and desire for agency?**

Answer: Tané's exploration of the repository illustrates her internal struggle between the grief for Nayimathun and her determination to regain agency in her life. As she navigates the ancient texts, she is not only seeking knowledge but also attempting to reclaim her identity and purpose. This pursuit signifies a turning point in her character arc, where she transitions from passive mourning to active engagement in the fight for her beliefs and values.

## 6. Question

**What significance does the mention of celestial jewels have in relation to Tané's goals?**

Answer: The mention of celestial jewels introduces a

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

powerful symbol of hope and potential in Tané's journey. They represent the possibility of wielding a force strong enough to alter fate, particularly in freeing Nayimathun. This quest for the jewels echoes themes of longing and ambition, as Tané seeks a means to rescue her dragon while also discovering her own latent potential. It reinforces her resolve to connect her personal journey with the larger narrative of freedom and agency.

## **Chapter 51 | Fifty-Two| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What does the Queen of Inys reveal about her character despite her struggles?**

Answer: The Queen of Inys, Sabran, shows immense resilience and courage as she endures threats to her life and her rule. Despite being weakened and under pressure to relinquish her throne, she remains defiant against Crest's manipulations, showcasing her strength as a leader who refuses to give in easily.

### **2.Question**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **How does Ead's identity contribute to her relationship with Sabran?**

Answer: Ead's true identity as a mage and her previous experiences as a bodyguard shift the dynamics in her relationship with Sabran. Initially viewed with suspicion, Ead's knowledge and loyalty gain respect and trust from Sabran, ultimately positioning them as allies against common threats.

### **3. Question**

#### **What is the significance of the jewel that Ead reveals to Sabran?**

Answer: The waning jewel symbolizes hope and a connection to ancient magic that could aid in defeating the Nameless One. It represents the need to harness past powers to confront future dangers, linking Ead and Sabran's quest to historical events that shaped their world.

### **4. Question**

#### **What underlying themes are present in the conversation about trust between Loth and Sabran?**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Answer: The theme of trust is pivotal, emphasizing the need for unity in the face of looming threats. Loth's unwavering belief in Ead reflects the complexity of forging alliances based on shared goals rather than mere heritage or status, representing broader themes of loyalty and collaboration in challenging times.

## 5. Question

**How does Sabran's realization about her ancestry affect her decision-making?**

Answer: Sabran's contemplation of her ancestry and the potential truth about her lineage impacts her view on power and legacy. It spurs her determination to hold her throne, reinforcing her commitment to protect her realm from the encroaching darkness of the Nameless One, shaping her leadership as rooted in resilience rather than despair.

## 6. Question

**What does the exchange between Sabran and Loth about execution reveal about justice in their world?**

Answer: The exchange highlights a shift in Sabran's

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

perspective on justice, showing her decisiveness in addressing betrayal severely. It reveals the harsh realities of governance where loyalty is paramount, and treachery leads to swift retribution, indicating that rulers must balance mercy with the necessity of upholding order.

## **7.Question**

**What does Ead's departure from court fashion signify about her character development?**

Answer:Ead's decision to abandon court fashions symbolizes her rejection of traditional roles and expectations. It signifies her evolution into a more assertive figure who prioritizes her mission to protect Sabran and confront the impending threats over societal norms, embracing her identity as a mage and a warrior.

## **8.Question**

**What is the emotional impact of Sabran's acknowledgment of her barrenness?**

Answer:Sabran's candid admission of her barrenness serves as a moment of vulnerability amid her strong exterior. It

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

conveys the weight of societal expectations on her as a queen, reflecting her struggle between personal grief and the duty to present hope for her realm, highlighting the emotional complexities of leadership.

## **9.Question**

**How does the narrative weave together themes of legacy and survival?**

Answer: The narrative intertwines themes of legacy and survival as the characters navigate their histories while striving to secure a future free from the Nameless One's threat. Each character's journey reflects their commitment to learning from the past, forging connections that will impact the survival of their kingdom, thus resonating with the overarching quest for hope amid darkness.

## **10.Question**

**What might be the implications of Sabran leading Inys to victory against the Nameless One?**

Answer: If Sabran succeeds in leading Inys to victory, it would not only solidify her position as a capable ruler but

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

also restore faith in her lineage. It could serve as a unifying moment for her people, potentially altering the course of history by redefining the legacy of the Berethnets and forging a new era of strength and unity against external threats.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



App Store  
Editors' Choice



★★★★★  
22k 5 star review

## Positive feedback

Sara Scholz

tes after each book summary  
erstanding but also make the  
and engaging. Bookey has  
ding for me.

Masood El Toure

Fantastic!!!

★★★★★

I'm amazed by the variety of books and languages  
Bookey supports. It's not just an app, it's a gateway  
to global knowledge. Plus, earning points for charity  
is a big plus!

José Botín

ding habit  
o's design  
ual growth

Love it!

★★★★★

Bookey offers me time to go through the  
important parts of a book. It also gives me enough  
idea whether or not I should purchase the whole  
book version or not! It is easy to use!

Wonnie Tappkx

Time saver!

★★★★★

Bookey is my go-to app for  
summaries are concise, ins-  
curred. It's like having acc-  
right at my fingertips!

Awesome app!

★★★★★

I love audiobooks but don't always have time to listen  
to the entire book! bookey allows me to get a summary  
of the highlights of the book I'm interested in!!! What a  
great concept !!!highly recommended!

Rahul Malviya

Beautiful App

★★★★★

This app is a lifesaver for book lovers with  
busy schedules. The summaries are spot  
on, and the mind maps help reinforce what  
I've learned. Highly recommend!

Alex Walk

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 52 | Fifty-Three| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Ead's response to Margret's question about preferring to be called 'Eadaz' reveal about her character?**

Answer:Ead's firm response indicates her desire for autonomy and identity, rejecting the label others may impose on her. It shows her commitment to her true self amidst the complexities of her situation, revealing depth and integrity.

## **2.Question**

**How does Margret's perspective on witches reflect on her character?**

Answer:Margret's open-mindedness and willingness to question established beliefs demonstrate her courage and loyalty to Ead. It highlights her character as someone who values personal connection and understanding over societal prejudice.

## **3.Question**

**What significance does Sabran's public address hold for**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **her role as queen?**

Answer: Sabran's address exemplifies her dual nature of vulnerability and strength. By sharing her pain and loss, she builds trust with her subjects while simultaneously asserting her authority, showcasing her growth as a leader determined to unify her people against adversity.

## **4.Question**

### **What does Sabran's willingness to pardon her subjects say about her leadership style?**

Answer: Sabran's decision to pardon those who served Crest reflects her compassionate leadership. She prioritizes mercy and redemption over punishment, aiming to foster unity and healing rather than fear and division within her court.

## **5.Question**

### **How does the symbol of the 'Chainmail of Virtudom' emphasize the themes of community and resilience?**

Answer: The image of the 'Chainmail of Virtudom' represents the strength that comes from unity among the people. It reinforces the idea that collective resilience can defy

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

oppressive forces, highlighting the theme of solidarity in the face of threats.

## 6.Question

**What does Ead's interaction with Loth during the dance reveal about their relationship?**

Answer:Ead and Loth's interaction during the dance illustrates a deep friendship rooted in mutual respect and understanding. Their dialogue reflects a candid exploration of their circumstances while honoring their previously shared experiences, showcasing their strong bond.

## 7.Question

**How does the contrast between Ead's and Sabran's experiences of identity play into the story's themes?**

Answer:Ead's struggle with her identity as a witch versus her roles in court parallels Sabran's navigation of her identity as a queen. Both characters confront societal expectations and personal truths, exploring themes of self-acceptance and the search for belonging.

## 8.Question

**What does Sabran's admission of vulnerability during**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**her speech signify about her character development?**

Answer: Sabran's willingness to show vulnerability

symbolizes her growth from a seemingly invulnerable ruler to a relatable leader. It marks her journey towards authenticity, acknowledging her own fears while reaffirming her commitment to her people.

## **9.Question**

**What role does the shared experience of loss play in forging connections among the characters?**

Answer: Loss serves as a powerful catalyst for empathy and solidarity among the characters. It strengthens their relationships as they navigate grief together, reinforcing the bonds that unite them in a time of upheaval and change.

## **10.Question**

**In what way does the theme of loyalty manifest in the interactions between the characters at court?**

Answer: Loyalty is a recurring theme, as seen in how characters like Margret and Loth support Ead and Sabran. Despite the political intrigue and danger, their steadfast

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

loyalty emphasizes the importance of trust and support in the pursuit of a common cause.

## Chapter 53 | Fifty-Four| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What does Niclays Roos reflect on about the concept of home during his journey?**

Answer:Niclays reflects on the elusive nature of 'home,' feeling a sense of loss and disconnection from places he once considered home. He recalls various locations: Rozentun, where only his despising mother remains; the Mentish court, where he had royal favor but lost his loved one Edvart; and Inys, which he associates with calamity. Ultimately, he realizes that home has always been Jannart, where he seeks to honor the memory of those who have sacrificed for him. This reflection illustrates how traumatic experiences and emotional ties can profoundly reshape one's sense of belonging.

### 2.Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **How does Laya encourage Niclays in their darker moments?**

Answer:Laya encourages Niclays by instilling hope and emphasizing their connection to the past, particularly through the memory of Jannart, who believed in the legend of the mulberry tree they seek. She reassures Niclays that he is not alone in this quest and that they will find something valuable, even if it's not the tree itself. Her gentle conviction that Jannart is watching over them serves as a source of strength for Niclays, providing the emotional support he needs as they navigate uncertainty.

### **3.Question**

#### **What choices are presented to Niclays at the end of the chapter, and what do they signify?**

Answer:At the end of the chapter, Niclays faces pivotal choices: to seek the legendary mulberry tree for the elixir or to abandon hope if there's no find, possibly setting out to sea to escape the Golden Empress's rage. These choices signify a struggle between hope and despair, the pursuit of knowledge

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

versus self-preservation, and ultimately, the quest for redemption. The decision to pursue the tree embodies his longing for purpose and connection to his past, while the option to flee represents a desire for safety amid looming dangers.

#### **4.Question**

#### **What role does the concept of sacrifice play in Niclays' journey?**

Answer:Sacrifice is a central theme in Niclays' journey, as evidenced by his thoughts on Jan's death and the sacrifices made by others. Niclays feels a deep sense of responsibility to uncover the secrets of the mulberry tree, as it represents not just knowledge but a tribute to those who have invested their lives for this cause. His journey is, therefore, driven by the need to honor those sacrifices by achieving something meaningful that could bridge gaps in their worlds, reflecting humanity's inherent desire to find purpose amid loss.

#### **5.Question**

#### **How does the symbolism of the sea contribute to the narrative?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: The sea symbolizes both danger and possibility in the narrative. The Sundance Sea represents the unknown depths of Niclays' current situation, with its beauty masking the treacherous undertones of their quest. It reflects a journey towards self-discovery and the inevitability of facing one's fears. The sea also symbolizes freedom; escaping into it could be kinder than facing the wrath of the Golden Empress. Overall, the sea encapsulates transformation, being a barrier that must be traversed in pursuit of hope and redemption.

## Chapter 54 | Fifty-Five| Q&A

### 1. Question

**What does the journey of Ead and Margret symbolize in terms of confronting personal and familial legacies?**

Answer: Ead and Margret's journey signifies the confrontation with their family histories and legacies, particularly the expectations and burdens associated with their ancestral legacies. As they ride through the snowy landscape and prepare to unearth secrets tied to their ancestors, they grapple

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

with the responsibilities placed upon them by their lineage, illustrating the tension between personal desires and familial duty.

## 2.Question

**How does the dialogue between Ead and Margret regarding their past interactions reflect on their transformation as characters?**

Answer: The dialogue about their childhood interactions and the traumatic experiences related to their families showcases their growth and depth as characters. It highlights how their past experiences have shaped their fears, strengths, and their bond as companions in the face of adversity. This reflection indicates a shift from childhood innocence to the burden of adult responsibilities, turning shared trauma into a source of empowerment.

## 3.Question

**What role does the setting of Serinhall and the haithwood play in the character development of Ead and Margret?**

Answer: The stark contrast between the grandeur of Serinhall and the ominous presence of the haithwood serves to

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

encapsulate the duality of their existence—between royal expectations and the haunting mysteries of their heritage. Serinhall represents their ties to noble status and family legacies, while the haithwood symbolizes hidden truths, danger, and the unknown, challenging them to confront their fears and embrace their destinies.

#### **4.Question**

**Why is the revelation of Lord Clarent's state of mind significant to Margret's journey?**

Answer:Lord Clarent's confusion and mind fog reflect the fragility of memory and identity, mirroring Margret's own internal struggle with her lineage and the expectations of her family. His delicate state illustrates the personal stakes for Margret as she navigates her role as a leader and a daughter, emphasizing her commitment to honor her family while forging her own path.

#### **5.Question**

**How does the thematic concept of truth vs. illusion manifest in the interactions with Kalyba?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: The encounters with Kalyba embody the struggle between truth and illusion, as she manipulates perceptions and memories to serve her own ends. This culminates in Ead and Margret facing the harsh realities of their lineage, revealing that understanding the past is critical for shaping the future. The deceitful nature of Kalyba contrasts with Ead's desire for authenticity, pushing her towards the truth necessary to confront the impending threat of the Nameless One.

## 6. Question

**What is the significance of Ead and Margret's discovery of Ascalon?**

Answer: The discovery of Ascalon symbolizes not only a pivotal moment in Ead and Margret's quest but also the reclamation of power over their destinies. It represents the merging of fire and starlight, embodying their hopes and fears as they embrace the weight of their heritage while trying to protect their future. This discovery fuels their resolve to confront the Nameless One, illustrating the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

transformation of burdens into strength.

## 7.Question

**What lessons can be drawn from Lord Clarent's perspective on family and forgiveness?**

Answer:Lord Clarent's perspective teaches that forgiveness often transcends familial roles and expectations, emphasizing unconditional love. His assertion that he forgave Margret for her sins at birth illustrates a parent's instinctual desire to protect and support their children, regardless of circumstances. This lesson underscores the ideas of loyalty and resilience embedded in family ties, revealing how love can persist even amidst chaos and confusion.

## 8.Question

**In what way does the riddle surrounding Ascalon connect to the overarching narrative of the story?**

Answer:The riddle incorporating themes of nature and sacredness within the pursuit of Ascalon ties deeply to the narrative's exploration of legacy and the intertwining of human history with nature's force. It hints at the deeper

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

mysteries at play within Virtudom, suggesting that the answers Ead and Margret seek are as much about understanding themselves and their place in the world as they are about the physical sword itself.

## **9.Question**

**How does the encounter with Kalyba alter Ead's understanding of her own power?**

Answer: The encounter with Kalyba forces Ead to confront the limits and possibilities of her own power, particularly regarding her control over fire and her oath. When faced with Kalyba's manipulation and threats, Ead must evaluate her values and convictions, pushing her to embrace her identity as a wielder of magic. This encounter highlights the complex dynamics of choice and consequence within the exercise of power.

## **10.Question**

**What does the symbol of the orange tree represent in the context of sacrifice and rebirth within the story?**

Answer: The orange tree serves as a potent symbol of

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

sacrifice and rebirth, reflecting the themes of cyclic renewal and the intertwining destinies of its characters. Just as the tree binds Cleolind to eternity, it represents the sacrifices necessary to protect the realm and the legacies that endure beyond death. This symbolism weaves through Ead and Margret's actions, portraying their fight against darkness as an act of both resistance and revival.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



# Read, Share, Empower

Finish Your Reading Challenge, Donate Books to African Children.

## The Concept



This book donation activity is rolling out together with Books For Africa. We release this project because we share the same belief as BFA: For many children in Africa, the gift of books truly is a gift of hope.

## The Rule



Earn 100 points

Redeem a book

Donate to Africa

Your learning not only brings knowledge but also allows you to earn points for charitable causes! For every 100 points you earn, a book will be donated to Africa.

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 55 | Fifty-Six| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What is the significance of Sabran receiving a reply from High Princess Ermuna regarding Lady Truyde's execution?**

Answer: This response highlights the interconnectedness of power and justice in their world. Sabran's dilemma reflects on her responsibility as a ruler and the repercussions her decisions have on others, showcasing the pressures of leadership.

## **2.Question**

**How does the revelation about Sabran's parentage affect her identity and sense of self?**

Answer: The disclosure that she might be a bastard complicates Sabran's sense of identity and purpose. It raises questions about her legitimacy as a queen and the values instilled in her by those around her, pushing her to confront the truth of her lineage.

## **3.Question**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **What does the discussion about seeking alliances with the East reveal about the historical context of the story?**

Answer: The hesitation to engage with the East due to centuries of estrangement underscores themes of prejudice and the need for unity in facing common threats. This context pushes characters to reconsider long-held beliefs and recognize the necessity of collaboration against a mutual enemy.

### **4. Question**

#### **What role does mercy and forgiveness play in Loth's decisions regarding Seyton Combe?**

Answer: Loth's choice to advocate for mercy illustrates a significant theme of the narrative: that compassion can lead to healing and better governance. This decision reflects his internal struggle between duty and personal belief, emphasizing the moral complexity of leadership.

### **5. Question**

#### **How does Ead's presence and her relationship with Sabran challenge traditional gender roles within the story?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer:Ead's partnership with Sabran defies standard expectations of royal relationships, indicating a shift towards a more progressive perspective where love and alliances don't solely depend on political necessity but can also be based on genuine connection and respect.

## 6.Question

**Why is the concept of tradition viewed skeptically in the discussions about potential alliances and changes?**

Answer:Tradition is critiqued as an obstacle to progress. The characters recognize that past customs may no longer serve their needs, suggesting that they must be willing to adapt in order to forge necessary alliances and overcome forthcoming challenges.

## 7.Question

**How does the interaction between Sabran and Ead about marriage illustrate the tension between personal desire and duty?**

Answer:Their exchange captures the struggle many characters face between societal expectations and their authentic selves. Sabran's reluctance to marry despite

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

needing alliances illustrates how power dynamics impact personal choices, further complicating her feelings for Ead.

## 8.Question

**In what ways does the idea of trust come into play when discussing Seyton's loyalty?**

Answer: Trust is presented as a fraught and precarious foundation in leadership dynamics. Though Loth wants to believe in Seyton's loyalty, the past betrayals complicate his feelings, highlighting that trust in leadership is hard-earned and easily shaken.

## 9.Question

**What does Aralaq's pledge to Sabran symbolize in the larger context of the narrative?**

Answer: Aralaq's allegiance serves as a metaphorical testament to the divine right of Sabran's rule and the bond between humans and mythical beings. It emphasizes themes of unity, loyalty, and the idea that even traditional boundaries can shift in the face of existential threats.

## 10.Question

**How does the chapter explore the theme of duty versus**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **desire through Sabran's character development?**

Answer: Sabran's evolving understanding of duty, specifically her desire to reign alone versus the expectations of marriage, reveals her conflict. This tension encapsulates her journey toward realizing that she can forge her own path and make choices based on her values rather than societal pressure.

## **Chapter 56 | Fifty-Seven| Q&A**

### **1. Question**

#### **What does Sabran's decision to attend Crest's execution tell us about her character?**

Answer: Sabran's decision reflects her sense of duty and her unwavering commitment to justice, even in the face of personal grief. By choosing to witness the execution, she demonstrates a refusal to shy away from the harsh realities of her reign and the consequences of betrayal. This act shows she values the stability of her Queendom over her emotional discomfort, indicating a strength of conviction that defines her leadership.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **2.Question**

**How does the interaction between Sabran and Ead reveal their relationship dynamics?**

Answer: The interaction showcases a deep emotional bond rooted in love and mutual support. Ead's calming presence provides a counterbalance to Sabran's turmoil, highlighting the importance of their partnership in facing the trials of leadership and personal loss. Their exchange about the past suggests a shared history that strengthens their connection, allowing them to navigate fears and uncertainties together.

## **3.Question**

**What is the significance of Ead's sacrifice in the narrative?**

Answer: Ead's sacrifice is pivotal, demonstrating her commitment to the cause and the risks involved in the fight against the Nameless One. It foreshadows the themes of loyalty and the personal costs of war, emphasizing that the struggle for power and survival often leads to profound personal loss. Her commitment reinforces the tragic stakes of

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

their mission and the impact of betrayal while elevating the tension in the story.

#### **4.Question**

**Why is the date of Ead's potential death significant in the context of the story?**

Answer: The date signifies a turning point in the narrative, foreshadowing impending doom and the urgency of the characters' quests. It marks a deadline that drives the plot forward while intertwining the themes of fate and free will. The characters' race against time to forge alliances and seek powerful artifacts adds a layer of tension and establishes a sense of urgency that propels the story toward its climax.

#### **5.Question**

**What is revealed about Sabran's internal conflict through her reflection on her ancestry?**

Answer: Sabran's reflection on her ancestry reveals her struggles with identity and worthiness. She grapples with feelings of illegitimacy stemming from her lineage, which influences her sense of self and her capability as a ruler. Her

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

internal conflict reflects a broader theme of self-acceptance and the weight of familial expectations, emphasizing how personal history can shape one's abilities and self-perception.

## 6. Question

**How does the scene of Ead's poisoning serve to heighten the story's tension?**

Answer: Ead's poisoning is a dramatic moment that escalates the stakes for Sabran and her allies. It introduces an immediate threat, reminding the characters that danger lurks even among familiar faces. The sense of betrayal and the unseen forces against them intensify the narrative's conflict while propelling the urgency for action, emphasizing themes of loyalty and the high costs of their battle.

## 7. Question

**What role does loss play in shaping Sabran's character arc?**

Answer: Loss is a central theme that shapes Sabran's character throughout the narrative. Each loss compounds her grief, deepening her resolve but also leading to moments of

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

vulnerability. The cumulative weight of these tragedies drives her quest for power, evokes a sense of isolation, and shapes her actions as a leader. It illustrates her struggle between duty and personal pain, ultimately shaping her path toward resilience.

## **8.Question**

**What does Sabran's lineage and the mention of the Lady of the Woods signify in the narrative?**

Answer: Sabran's lineage connects her to a legacy of magic and power, while the Lady of the Woods symbolizes ancestral burdens and expectations. This relationship emphasizes the weight of heritage in the narrative, suggesting that one's lineage can be both a gift and a curse. It raises questions about destiny and the choices one makes in fulfilling or rebelling against family legacies.

## **9.Question**

**How does the execution scene set the tone for the themes of justice and betrayal?**

Answer: The execution scene serves as a stark representation

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

of justice tempered by the complexities of betrayal. Crest's defiance in her final moments highlights the moral ambiguities present in their world, complicating the notion of justice with personal vendettas and political manipulation. This dichotomy sets the stage for exploring themes of loyalty, righteousness, and the often-painful repercussions of betrayal within the narrative.

## 10. Question

**What emotional impact does Aralaq's protective presence have in the narrative?**

Answer: Aralaq's presence bolsters the emotional weight of the story, reinforcing themes of loyalty and protection amid chaos. His loyalty serves as a reminder of the support systems surrounding Sabran, contrasting her personal vulnerabilities with the strength offered by allies. This dynamic lays the groundwork for alliances and interdependencies that underpin the narrative's emotional resonance.

## Chapter 57 | Fifty-Eight| Q&A

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **1.Question**

**What can be learned from Sabran's determination to form an alliance despite the risks involved?**

Answer: Sabran's determination reflects the idea of taking bold actions for the greater good, even when faced with potential failure. She understands the importance of unity against a common threat and prioritizes the lives of her subjects over personal fears or societal norms.

## **2.Question**

**How does Loth's character evolve throughout his journey in this chapter?**

Answer: Loth's character shows growth through his recognition of the weight of leadership and responsibility. He reflects on the sacrifices made for his choices and grapples with guilt over Kit's death, suggesting a deepening understanding of the consequences that come with bravery and action.

## **3.Question**

**What does the transformation of the Abyss from a source**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

**of fear to wonder signify in the context of Loth's journey?**

Answer: The transformation signifies a shift in perception.

Initially viewed with trepidation, the Abyss becomes a place of beauty through the discovery of glowing fish and the sirens' song. This represents Loth's evolving mindset, discovering that amidst darkness, beauty and hope can also flourish, reflecting the duality of his experiences.

#### **4.Question**

**What does Estina Melaugo's character reveal about the dynamics on the ship?**

Answer: Estina Melaugo's character portrays camaraderie and resilience among the crew. Her upbeat and encouraging demeanor complements the more serious tones of Loth and showcases the support system that exists within the diverse team, highlighting the importance of relationships and unity in facing challenges.

#### **5.Question**

**What is the significance of learning about Lacustrine customs and history for Loth?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Learning about Lacustrine customs and history equips Loth with critical knowledge that may foster respect and understanding during his diplomatic mission. It serves as a reminder that awareness and cultural sensitivity are vital in building alliances and navigating complex political landscapes.

## 6. Question

**How does the ability to find beauty in unexpected places tie into the broader themes of the story?**

Answer: The ability to find beauty amidst darkness ties into themes of hope and resilience. It illustrates that even in dire situations, there is potential for wonder and connection with the world, signifying that facing challenges can lead to growth and discovery if one remains open to experience.

## 7. Question

**What does Loth's experience on the ship suggest about the journey ahead in his mission?**

Answer: Loth's experience on the ship suggests that his journey will be fraught with challenges, requiring both

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

courage and adaptability. The mixture of beauty and danger in the Abyss foreshadows the complexities he will face in the Empire of the Twelve Lakes, underscoring that stakeholder dynamics will require both strategy and diplomacy.

## 8.Question

**How do Loth's reflections on his past decisions influence his actions moving forward?**

Answer:Loth's reflections amplify his sense of responsibility, increasing his resolve to ensure that their mission succeeds to honor Kit's memory. This drives him to take deliberate actions in forming alliances and communicating effectively, highlighting the importance of learning from past experiences to shape future choices.

## 9.Question

**What role does Captain Harlowe play in Loth's understanding of the sea and his quest?**

Answer:Captain Harlowe serves as a mentor figure, guiding Loth to navigate not just the physical seas but the emotional and strategic landscapes of his quest. Harlowe's insights

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

prompt Loth to appreciate beauty and danger alike, encouraging him to find strength and wisdom in both aspects of his journey.

## 10. Question

**What does the camaraderie among the characters on the ship reveal about human connections in times of strife?**

Answer: The camaraderie reveals that human connections are vital in overcoming adversity. The shared experiences, mutual support, and camaraderie among the characters emphasize the strength found in community, implying that unity can lead to resilience against external threats.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**Free Picks**

**Today's Bookey**

5-min left

New

12/100 Get enough points to donate a book

Get Points Donors List

Finish a Bookey today +2

Achieve today's daily goal +2

Discover Library Me

WHAT YOU DO & WHO YOU ARE

Anticancer

Prachi Daur donated 1 book - 1hr

Riya donated 1 book Yesterday

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral habit. This is what makes the book so unique.

Listen Read

17:53 Hannah Daily Goals Read or listen to achieve your daily goals 2 of a 10-min goal 1 day streak Best score: 2 days Time of Use Finished 6183 min 102 Bookies Badges

17:25 Library Bookeys IdeaClips Notes Quotes Saved Downloaded Finished History 14/08/2024 See all ATOMIC HABITS Human Compatible From Chaos to Control 1/7 Bookies Develop leadership skills Unlock Your Leadership Potential 1/7 Bookies Master time ma... From Chaos to Control 3/6 Books Improve your writing skills Distribute the Discourse Started

17:46 Learning Paths Ongoing 17:26 Top 10 of the month Updated monthly 01 How to talk to anyone Lee Lowndes 02 Atomic Habits James Clear

**Ad**

Schwarzman's relentless efforts funds for Blackstone's first ever venture fund. After two years, the fund has successfully raised \$850 million.

Interpretation



# World's best ideas unlock your potential

Free Trial with Bookey



Scan to download



# **Chapter 58 | Fifty-Nine| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Loth's determination to face death on the sea teach us about courage?**

Answer:Loth's decision to leave his cabin during the storm exemplifies the courage to confront one's fears head-on. Instead of succumbing to panic, he embraces the chaos of the storm, reflecting the idea that true bravery often lies in facing danger rather than avoiding it. His mantra, inspired by the Knight of Courage, shows that embracing our fears can lead us to find strength we didn't know we had.

## **2.Question**

**How does Harlowe's leadership during the storm illustrate effective crisis management?**

Answer:Harlowe's calm demeanor amidst chaos demonstrates strong leadership qualities. He focuses on practical solutions, like dropping anchors to stabilize the ship, and communicates clearly with his crew, showing

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

decisiveness in a crisis. His ability to keep the crew motivated and directed, despite extreme danger, illustrates that effective leadership involves not only making tough decisions but also inspiring trust and resilience in those you lead.

### **3.Question**

**What lesson can be drawn from Melaugo's pragmatic attitude towards the storm and its aftermath?**

Answer:Melaugo's insistence on taking action, despite the overwhelming chaos of the storm, highlights the importance of pragmatism and resilience. By focusing on what can be done, she embodies the idea that even in dire circumstances, one should maintain a practical mindset and take swift action to ensure survival.

### **4.Question**

**What is the significance of Loth's relationship with the crew and their reactions during the storm?**

Answer:Loth's interactions with the crew reveal the importance of community and support during crises. Their

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

camaraderie, illustrated through collaboration and mutual aid in the storm, emphasizes that the bonds we forge with others can provide strength and solace in our darkest moments. This connection becomes vital for survival, showcasing the human need for trust and solidarity in adversity.

## **5.Question**

**How do the events on Feather Island reflect themes of trust and compassion amid uncertainty?**

Answer: The decision of the scholars of Feather Island to offer shelter reflects a profound theme of trust and compassion, particularly in uncertain times. Despite fearing the pirates might carry disease, their willingness to extend help reveals the ability to prioritize the needs of others over fears or prejudices. This teaches us that compassion can bridge divides, fostering cooperation even under threat.

## **6.Question**

**What does Tané's desire to reclaim her dragon symbolize in the context of personal journey and identity?**

Answer: Tané's longing to reclaim her dragon embodies a

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

broader narrative of self-identity and destiny. Her determination to pursue her dragon reflects a yearning for wholeness and purpose in life. It symbolizes not just a personal quest but also the journey towards reclaiming one's true self from the past traumas and losses, suggesting that our identities are often intertwined with what we seek to protect or regain.

## 7. Question

**How does Elder Vara's conversation with Tané highlight the theme of mentorship and wisdom?**

Answer: Elder Vara's dialogue with Tané underscores the significance of mentorship in guiding the younger generation through their struggles. His recognition of her potential and the wisdom he imparts illustrate that true mentors inspire not only through their teachings but also by sharing their own experiences, allowing mentees to learn from both successes and mistakes. This dynamic illustrates the value of guidance in the journey of self-discovery.

## 8. Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **What does the imagery of the storm and the island represent in terms of transformation?**

Answer: The storm represents turmoil, upheaval, and the chaos that often precedes personal or collective transformation. As the ship survives the tempest and approaches the island, it symbolizes a passage from danger to opportunity, reflecting the notion that enduring hardship can lead to growth and new beginnings. The island, as a place of refuge, signifies the potential for renewal and transformation following trials.

## **Chapter 59 | Sixty-One| Q&A**

### **1. Question**

#### **What lesson does Loth learn from his situation of being bound and helpless?**

Answer: Loth realizes the importance of trust and collaboration during dire situations. Despite being a nobleman, he recognizes that survival often requires working with others, regardless of their backgrounds or past conflicts. His interaction with

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Thim emphasizes that they must depend on each other to overcome their captor and eventual dangers.

## 2. Question

**How does Tané's character demonstrate resilience in the face of adversity?**

Answer: Tané displays immense resilience through her determination to rescue Nayimathun despite the overwhelming odds against her. The journey she undertakes, even swimming in icy waters to infiltrate a hostile pirate ship, showcases her courage and her commitment to saving her kin, illustrating her strength of character.

## 3. Question

**What does the interaction between Loth and the woman from Feather Island reflect about misunderstanding across cultures?**

Answer: The communication barrier between Loth and the woman highlights how misunderstandings can arise from language differences. Loth's initial approach is confrontational, stemming from cultural expectations of

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

authority, while the woman's silence represents her own struggle for power and agency. This dynamic emphasizes the need for empathy and openness in interactions across cultures.

#### **4.Question**

**In what way does the jewel symbolize larger themes in the story?**

Answer: The jewel serves as a symbol of power, hope, and the possibility of redemption. It embodies the potential to defeat the Nameless One, reflecting the themes of struggle against darkness and the interconnectedness of various characters' fates. The jewel's significance demonstrates how personal sacrifices can lead to greater goods for all beings, showcasing themes of unity and destiny.

#### **5.Question**

**What moral conflict does Tané face after killing the guards, and how does that shape her character?**

Answer: After killing the guards, Tané grapples with the weight of her actions, reflecting her moral conflict between

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

survival and the sanctity of life. This moment deepens her character, illustrating that her resolve to save Nayimathun comes at a personal cost. It forces her to confront the darkness within herself, fostering growth and a greater understanding of her mission as one intertwined with personal sacrifice.

## 6. Question

**How does Niclays's approach to death and immortality contrast with the other characters' motivations?**

Answer: Niclays views death as an inevitable friend, contrasting with other characters' motivations for life and power. His pursuit of the elixir of life stems from a quest for knowledge rather than a fear of death. This philosophical outlook sets him apart from those who seek immortality for supremacy or vengeance, highlighting the diverse motivations for survival within the narrative.

## 7. Question

**What does Nayimathun's condition represent in terms of the themes of sacrifice and suffering?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer:Nayimathun's suffering and being chained symbolize the consequences of greed and the exploitation of power. Her state reflects the broader plight of dragons and their sacrifices for the world, reinforcing the themes of suffering and the impact of human actions on the innocent. It serves as a catalyst for Tané's awakening to her duty to protect and liberate, embodying hope in the face of suffering.

## **8.Question**

### **How do the stars play a significant role in Thim's navigation and overall journey?**

Answer:Thim's ability to read the stars symbolizes guidance and hope amid uncertainty. The stars represent a higher order and are crucial for navigation, illustrating how characters look to the universe for direction during tumultuous times. His knowledge not only aids in their physical journey but also emphasizes the importance of understanding one's place in a larger narrative, reinforcing themes of destiny and enlightenment.

## **Chapter 60 | Sixty-Two| Q&A**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **1.Question**

**What does Neporo's journey symbolize in terms of perseverance and sacrifice?**

Answer:Neporo's journey symbolizes relentless perseverance in the face of adversity, as she chooses to risk her life diving into the treacherous waters for the rare pearls needed to save her family. Her ultimate sacrifice, diving into the unknown and subsequently confronting loneliness and the burden of immortality after gaining the elixir of life, illustrates the heavy price of survival and the emotional battles that come with it.

## **2.Question**

**How does the concept of immortality in Neporo's story challenge our understanding of life and relationships?**

Answer:Neporo's story challenges the romantic idea of immortality by showing that it can lead to isolation and despair. Despite being granted eternal life, she is unable to maintain relationships and grapples with her existence,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

ultimately leading to a choice between her own life and her love for her son. This reflects the complex nature of relationships and how the weight of immortality can sever the very connections that give life meaning.

### **3.Question**

**What role does Laya play in Niclays's character development throughout the story?**

Answer:Laya serves as a catalyst for Niclays's transformation from a self-centered scholar to someone who understands the weight of sacrifice and the importance of life. Her bravery and determination to protect him in the face of danger reshapes his perspective on duty and honor, reminding him of the value of unity and the need to fight for those he cares about.

### **4.Question**

**How does the duality of nature, represented by the sea and the tree, affect the narrative's outcome?**

Answer:The sea represents chaos, danger, and the unknown, while the mulberry tree symbolizes life, growth, and the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

past's immutability. Neporo's reliance on the tree for immortality underscores the fragility of life and the transformative effects of nature. Ultimately, the narrative culminates in the overwhelming power of the sea, which serves as a metaphor for inevitability and the harsh realities of existence, reminding characters like Niclays and Laya of their vulnerabilities.

## 5. Question

**What does the interaction between the Golden Empress and Niclays reveal about power dynamics and accountability?**

Answer: The interaction reveals that power often comes with the burden of accountability. The Golden Empress's willingness to place the blame on Niclays highlights how leaders may manipulate narratives to maintain control and evade responsibility for failures. Niclays's stand against such manipulation reflects a moral awakening, where he refuses to let someone else suffer due to his past cowardice, emphasizing the themes of integrity and courage in the face

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

of oppression.

## 6.Question

**In what ways does the presence of dragons alter the course of events in the chapter?**

Answer: The dragons, particularly the one that Tané commands, serve as agents of both destruction and salvation. Their presence brings chaos to the pirate ship, leading to an explosive resolution that catalyzes the characters' escape. The dragons symbolize power and untamed nature, affecting not just the physical landscape but the characters' emotional arcs, creating bonds through shared peril and triumph.

## 7.Question

**What key themes emerge from Loth's perspective as he navigates his feelings about killing for survival?**

Answer: Loth's perspective introduces key themes of morality, honor, and the complexities of survival. His internal struggle with the idea of killing, even in dire circumstances, reflects a deep-seated value for life that clashes with the brutal reality he faces. It forces him to

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

confront the notions of necessity versus compassion, highlighting the moral ambiguities that arise in desperate situations.

## 8.Question

**How does Tané's encounter with Niclays and the Golden Empress redefine her character's motivations?**

Answer: Tané's encounter with Niclays and the Golden Empress serves as a pivotal moment that redefines her motivations from personal vengeance to a broader understanding of her role in the larger battle against oppression and evil. The revelation of her lineage and responsibilities instills a sense of purpose, transforming her from a solitary avenger to a hero fighting for the freedom of her people.

## 9.Question

**What underlying messages about hope and survival can be drawn from the chapter's conclusion?**

Answer: The chapter's conclusion showcases a theme of hope intertwined with survival through the characters' resilience in

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

the face of overwhelming odds. The last moments, where characters strive for freedom amid chaos and uncertainty, reinforce the message that even in dark times, the human (and dragon) spirit can rise and seize opportunities for life and connection, suggesting that hope is a vital force during trials.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Ad



Scan to Download  
Bookey App



# Try Bookey App to read 1000+ summary of world best books

Unlock 1000+ Titles, 80+ Topics

New titles added every week

Brand

Leadership & Collaboration

Time Management

Relationship & Communication

Business Strategy

Creativity

Public

Money & Investing

Know Yourself



Positive P

Entrepreneurship

World History

Parent-Child Communication

Self-care

Mind & Sp

## Insights of world best books

**THINKING,  
FAST AND SLOW**  
How we make decisions



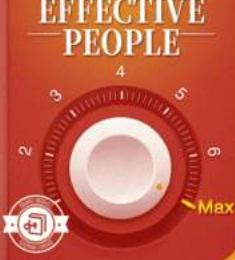
**THE 48 LAWS OF POWER**  
Mastering the art of power, to have the strength to confront complicated situations



**ATOMIC HABITS**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones



**THE 7 HABITS OF  
HIGHLY  
EFFECTIVE  
PEOPLE**



**HOW TO TALK  
TO ANYONE**  
Unlocking the Secrets of Effective Communication



Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 61 | Sixty-Three| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Tané's journey symbolize in terms of personal growth and self-acceptance?**

Answer: Tané's journey symbolizes a profound transformation where she moves from feeling like a fugitive and a murderer to embracing her identity as a dragon rider and a worthy individual. Meeting Nayimathun and acknowledging her lineage as a descendant of Neporo compels her to accept the complexity of her past and the strength in her identity, reflecting a journey towards self-forgiveness and purpose.

## **2.Question**

**How does the relationship between Tané and Nayimathun challenge the traditional perceptions of kinship and loyalty?**

Answer: The relationship between Tané and Nayimathun challenges traditional perceptions of kinship by suggesting that true loyalty is not bounded by blood but is built through

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

shared experiences, mutual respect, and understanding.

Nayimathun's acceptance of Tané underscores that kinship can arise from shared destinies and emotional bonds rather than mere familial ties.

### **3.Question**

**What role does the Unceasing Emperor play in the development of alliances against the Nameless One?**

Answer: The Unceasing Emperor plays a crucial role as a potential mediator and unifier among disparate forces. His willingness to consider an alliance with Queen Sabran highlights his progressive vision and desire to forge a cooperative front against the Nameless One, demonstrating his capacity for leadership in politically sensitive circumstances.

### **4.Question**

**In what ways does Tané grapple with her feelings of guilt and shame throughout this chapter?**

Answer: Tané grapples with her feelings of guilt and shame primarily through her interactions with Nayimathun, where

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

she confronts her past mistakes and the consequences of her actions. Her initial self-loathing and perception of unworthiness are challenged as Nayimathun reassures her of her value and purpose, guiding Tané towards self-acceptance.

## **5.Question**

**What does the conversation between Thim and Tané reveal about the themes of prejudice and understanding across cultures?**

Answer: The conversation between Thim and Tané reveals themes of prejudice and understanding by addressing their differing backgrounds and perspectives on dragons. Thim's presence among the crew, despite the historical animosity towards dragons, signifies a willingness to transcend inherited biases. Their dialogue emphasizes the potential for empathy and kinship formed through shared goals and experiences.

## **6.Question**

**How does the setting of the City of the Thousand Flowers influence the narrative?**

Answer: The setting of the City of the Thousand Flowers

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

influences the narrative by providing a backdrop of beauty and mystique that contrasts with the characters' inner turmoil. It reflects a sense of wonder and possibility, serving as a catalyst for Tané's transformation as she navigates her identity while surrounded by the opulence and complexities of the imperial court.

## 7. Question

**What does the interaction between Tané and the Unceasing Emperor suggest about power dynamics and leadership?**

Answer: The interaction suggests that leadership involves not only power but also a responsiveness to change and the needs of others. The Unceasing Emperor's willingness to engage with Tané and contemplate her requests illustrates a modern approach to rulership, prioritizing collaboration and mutual respect over autocratic traditions.

## 8. Question

**What does Tané's acceptance of her role in facing the Nameless One signify for her character arc?**

Answer: Tané's acceptance of her role in confronting the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Nameless One signifies her ultimate embrace of destiny and responsibility. It marks a pivotal point in her character arc where she shifts from passive survivor to active participant in shaping the future, showcasing her growth into a leader who is willing to act for the greater good.

## **9.Question**

**How does the chapter examine the concept of forgiveness, especially in the context of Tané and Nayimathun?**

Answer: The chapter examines forgiveness through the nurturing relationship between Tané and Nayimathun, where Nayimathun encourages Tané to let go of her guilt. This dynamic exemplifies the idea that forgiveness is attainable, as it allows Tané to accept her past, thereby fostering healing both personally and within her bond with Nayimathun.

## **10.Question**

**What message does the author convey about the necessity of alliances in times of danger?**

Answer: The author conveys that alliances are essential in times of danger as they allow differing cultures and

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

backgrounds to unite against a common threat. The proposed alliance between the East and West emphasizes the strength of collaboration and the importance of setting aside historical grievances to confront greater evils, highlighting themes of unity and solidarity.

## **Chapter 62 | Sixty-Four| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What does Tané's journey symbolize in the context of personal growth and resilience?**

Answer: Tané's journey is a vivid representation of her growth from an apprentice to a capable dragon rider. As she faces various hardships, such as navigating the cold and perilous Abyss, confronting pirates, and eventually fighting against the Red Damsels, each challenge builds her courage and determination. Her repeated encounters with danger and the need to protect Nayimathun and ultimately fulfill her mission illustrate her evolution into a strong, resourceful individual. Tané's laughter

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

amidst struggle signifies her ability to find joy even in dire situations, reinforcing that personal growth often springs from adversity.

## 2.Question

**How does the relationship between Tané and Nayimathun reflect themes of companionship and sacrifice?**

Answer: The bond between Tané and Nayimathun is poignant, emphasizing the importance of companionship in overcoming obstacles. Their exchanges showcase mutual respect and trust, as seen when Nayimathun expresses concern for Tané's safety and encourages her to be compassionate towards Queen Sabran. The moments of playful banter, laughter, and loyalty highlight their deep connection. The ultimate sacrifice Nayimathun makes—encouraging Tané to continue her mission without her—emphasizes the theme of sacrifice inherent in true friendship, showcasing that sometimes love means letting go for the sake of another's greater purpose.

## 3.Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **What wisdom does Nayimathun impart to Tané about compassion and judgment?**

Answer:Nayimathun urges Tané to show compassion towards Queen Sabran, reminding her that judging someone requires understanding their burdens. This wisdom emphasizes the significance of empathy, suggesting that even leaders like Sabran bear heavy responsibilities that can lead to misconceptions about their character or motives.

Nayimathun's advice encourages Tané to approach her interactions with an open heart, recognizing that differing backgrounds and beliefs can shape one's views and actions.

### **4.Question**

## **What can be learned from Tané's perseverance despite encountering physical and emotional challenges?**

Answer:Tané's perseverance in the face of physical pain, exhaustion, and emotional turmoil illustrates the power of resilience. Her ability to draw on past experiences of struggle, like surviving harsh weather on Mount Tego, amplifies the theme that each hardship can strengthen one's

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

resolve. Tané's refusal to back down, even when faced with lethal combat or the despair of losing her dragon, teaches that resilience is built through relentless determination and the belief in a purpose larger than oneself.

## **5.Question**

### **How does Tané's character development reflect the broader themes of duty and sacrifice in the narrative?**

Answer: Tané's character arc embodies the themes of duty and sacrifice as she transitions from a hesitant apprentice to a committed warrior ready to risk everything for her mission. Her willingness to separate from Nayimathun to ensure the success of their message to Queen Sabran demonstrates her understanding of the larger implications of their task. Tané's sacrifices, including the pain of leaving her dragon behind and the physical toll of her journey, highlight the essence of duty within the narrative—where personal desires often bend in favor of a greater good.

## **Chapter 63 | Sixty-Five| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **What does Tané's resolve to not reveal the truth about the orange tree illustrate about her character?**

Answer: Tané's determination to protect the secrets of her mission, even under severe interrogation, showcases her deep sense of loyalty and commitment. It highlights her integrity and the moral conflict she faces—she knows the truth could save her, but it could also endanger the fruit, which is intended to help Eadaz. This moment illustrates her bravery and highlights the weight of responsibility often placed on individuals in dire situations.

## **2. Question**

### **How does the dynamic between Tané and Chassar uq-Ispad reflect themes of trust and loyalty?**

Answer: The interaction between Tané and Chassar represents a complex web of trust and loyalty. Chassar's internal struggle between his duty to the Prioress and his empathy towards Tané creates tension. Even though he is aware of the

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

dire situation Tané is in, he expresses loyalty to his role, suggesting that the themes of trust and allegiance can be tested in moments of crisis, where choices may lead to moral dilemmas.

### **3.Question**

**What does the imagery of the orange tree symbolize in Tané's journey?**

Answer: The orange tree symbolizes hope, life, and the possibility of redemption. It serves as the central object of Tané's quest—a potential cure for Eadaz—and embodies her desire to protect what she loves. The journey to retrieve the fruit represents not only a physical challenge but also her struggle against larger societal and familial expectations, reflecting the theme of finding one's purpose amidst chaos.

### **4.Question**

**How does Kalyba's appearance and her recognition of Tané affect the narrative?**

Answer: Kalyba's appearance shifts the narrative significantly by introducing a legacy and connection to Tané's ancestry.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Her recognition of Tané as 'Neporo' pulls Tané into a larger conflict, suggesting that her past and identity are more intertwined with supernatural elements than she realizes. This revelation adds depth to Tané's character and motivates her actions, as she grapples with her heritage and its implications.

## 5. Question

**What can we infer about the theme of sacrifice through Chassar's decision to help Tané?**

Answer: Chassar's willingness to assist Tané, despite the personal risk involved, suggests a deeper theme of sacrifice and the moral complexities that come with it. His choice to prioritize the life of Eadaz over his loyalty to the Prioress illustrates that true loyalty may sometimes necessitate betrayal or sacrifice, emphasizing the intricate balance between duty and compassion.

## 6. Question

**In what way does Tané's journey mirror the experiences of those facing insurmountable odds?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Tané's journey mirrors the universal experience of facing insurmountable odds through her relentless pursuit of hope and survival. Her struggles against the forces seeking to control her destiny emphasize the resilience required when battling external challenges and internal fears. This parallels many real-world narratives where individuals fight against oppressive forces to seek freedom or to protect loved ones.

## 7. Question

**How do the elements of nature, such as the river and the orange tree, serve to enhance the story's themes?**

Answer: The river in Tané's journey represents both turmoil and transition, symbolizing the challenges she must navigate and the ongoing flow of life that she must embrace.

Similarly, the orange tree embodies life and renewal, juxtaposing the destruction caused by the battle above.

Together, these natural elements enhance the story's exploration of growth, survival, and the cyclical nature of life, reinforcing that even in destruction, there can be new beginnings.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



## Why Bookey is must have App for Book Lovers

### 30min Content



The deeper and clearer interpretation we provide, the better grasp of each title you have.



### Text and Audio format

Absorb knowledge even in fragmented time.



### Quiz

Check whether you have mastered what you just learned.



### And more

Multiple Voices & fonts, Mind Map, Quotes, IdeaClips...

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 64 | Sixty-Six| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Ead's awakening symbolize in her journey?**

Answer:Ead's awakening symbolizes resilience and the power of transformation. After being imprisoned for a thousand years, her return to the world represents rebirth and the strength of the human spirit to overcome darkness. The imagery of the golden sun igniting within her suggests a rekindling of hope and purpose, as she reconnects with her friends and allies like Margret and Sabran.

## **2.Question**

**How does Margret play a crucial role in Ead's revival?**

Answer:Margret's actions are pivotal in Ead's revival; she not only brings the magical fruit that helps awaken Ead but also offers emotional support and care. Her willingness to defy orders to inform the Queen about Ead's awakening highlights the depth of their bond and Margret's loyalty, indicating that true friendship can be a source of strength in dire times.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

### **3.Question**

**What does the conversation between Ead and Sabran reveal about their relationship?**

Answer:Ead and Sabran's conversation reflects a deep mutual trust and understanding. Their banter about past damning shows familiarity and affection, while their discussions about the looming threat of the Nameless One highlight the gravity of their shared responsibilities as leaders. Their emotional connection is underscored when they comfort one another amidst peril, demonstrating that their relationship transcends political alliances.

### **4.Question**

**What deeper significance does the mention of the 'Witch of Inysca' have in the narrative?**

Answer:The mention of the 'Witch of Inysca' introduces an element of danger and foreshadows conflict. It underscores the tension between the magical and non-magical worlds, as well as the themes of power and heritage. This character embodies the fear of unrestrained magic and the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

consequences of its misuse, positioning her as a formidable antagonist that both Ead and Tané must confront.

## 5.Question

**How does Ead's view of her and Sabran's mage blood evolution reflect on the theme of legacy?**

Answer:Ead's contemplation of mage blood reflects the theme of legacy, as both she and Sabran grapple with the burdens of their ancestry. They learn that their powers and responsibilities are interconnected, bridging the past with the present. This acknowledgement of shared legacy emphasizes the importance of their roles in combating a common enemy, reinforcing that their pasts shape their chances for a better future.

## 6.Question

**What does Tané's willingness to join forces with Ead signify about their relationship?**

Answer:Tané's willingness to join forces with Ead signifies the forging of an alliance that transcends cultural boundaries. It highlights the potential for unity against common threats,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

indicating a growing respect and understanding between them despite their initial differences. This partnership is symbolic of hope, emphasizing the necessity of collaboration in the face of adversity.

## 7.Question

**What overarching themes are present in this chapter?**

Answer: The chapter encompasses themes of rebirth, resilience, friendship, and the struggle between good and evil. It highlights the interconnectedness of characters' lives, the burdens of legacy, and the strength found in unity against a common foe. The balance between hope and fear is palpable, as characters remain vigilant against threats while nurturing their relationships.

## 8.Question

**How do the magical elements, such as the jewels and the orange fruit, contribute to the story's conflict?**

Answer: The magical elements, such as the jewels and the orange fruit, are central to the narrative conflict. They serve as keys to power and the essence of the ongoing battle

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

against the Nameless One. Their existence creates stakes for the characters, fueling their motivations and decisions. These elements embody the duality of magic as both a potent weapon and a dangerous liability in the wrong hands.

## **9.Question**

**What does Sabran's refusal to delay her address indicate about her character?**

Answer: Sabran's refusal to delay her address despite her fever reveals her dedication and determination as a queen. It illustrates her commitment to her responsibilities and signifies her view of leadership as an unyielding obligation. This steadfastness, however, also hints at her vulnerability, emphasizing the weight of her role in a time of crisis.

## **10.Question**

**How does the chapter illustrate the intertwining of personal struggles with larger political tensions?**

Answer: The chapter deftly illustrates the intertwining of personal struggles with larger political tensions through the characters' interactions and their shared burdens. Ead's

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

revival signifies a personal victory, while the discussions surrounding the Nameless One and the political alliances highlight the stakes at play. Each character's fears and aspirations are rooted in the broader context of impending war and the quest for survival, underscoring the human cost of political machinations.

## **Chapter 65 | Sixty-Seven| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What does the moment of Niclays waking up paired with Laya signify about their bond?**

Answer: It highlights the strength of their relationship and the comfort they find in each other amidst chaos. Niclays's initial awareness of Laya's presence before the pain signifies their importance to one another, suggesting a deep emotional connection that can provide solace in dire circumstances.

### **2.Question**

**How does Niclays's understanding of his wounds reflect his character as an anatomist?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: His immediate instinct to assess his injuries, even in pain, reveals his analytical mind and deep understanding of the human body. This duality of being a healer and experiencing agony shows the complexity of his character and the irony of knowledge being both a gift and a curse.

### **3. Question**

**What role does Kalyba's introduction play in the story's development?**

Answer: Kalyba's character introduces themes of immortality and the moral implications of life and death. Her offer to teach Niclays about restoring life foreshadows potential conflicts regarding the nature of existence and the lengths one might go to for power or love.

### **4. Question**

**How does the dialogue between Ead and Kagudo symbolize the merging of personal ambition and duty?**

Answer: Ead's conversation with Kagudo illustrates her internal struggle between her aspirations for leadership within the Priory and her current status as a fugitive.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Kagudo's recognition of Ead's lineage and potential lays the groundwork for a significant character arc, emphasizing the importance of personal identity in the face of overwhelming responsibilities.

## **5.Question**

**What does Sabran's declaration to her people represent in terms of leadership?**

Answer: Sabran's communication with her people symbolizes the weight of leadership in times of crisis. Her ability to rally and inform her citizens about the looming conflict highlights the importance of transparency and connection between a ruler and their subjects, underscoring her role as a stabilizing force in a divided society.

## **6.Question**

**In what way does the gathering of Southern monarchs reflect the theme of unity in the face of adversity?**

Answer: The Southern monarchs convening to strategize against a common enemy embodies the theme of unity amid conflict. Their collaborative efforts, despite historical

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

grievances, signal a shift toward collective action and mutual reliance, emphasizing that survival often necessitates overcoming past animosities.

## 7.Question

**How does Ead's feeling of responsibility evolve throughout the chapter?**

Answer:Ead's sense of responsibility weighs heavily upon her as she grapples with the fate of humanity. Initially feeling lost and burdened, her interaction with Kagudo sparks a new resolve, transforming her from a passive protector to a potential leader, thus broadening her aspirations and sense of duty.

## 8.Question

**What can we infer about the significance of legacy through Ead and Kagudo's discussion?**

Answer:Legacy is portrayed as a powerful motivator, driving characters like Kagudo to seek the restoration of their historical truths. Their discussion highlights how past actions influence the present and future, stressing the importance of

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

confronting history to pave the way for a new and equitable narrative.

## 9.Question

**How does the setting of Dreadmount impact the tone of Niclays's situation?**

Answer:Dreadmount, as a location filled with danger and history, amplifies the tension in Niclays's situation. It represents an intersection of fear and fate, making his physical injuries mirror the metaphorical battles he faces against the weight of legacy and destiny.

## 10.Question

**What does the moment of dawn symbolize at the end of the chapter for Ead?**

Answer:The dawn symbolizes a new beginning and the hope that comes with it. For Ead, it marks a transition from uncertainty to potential empowerment, suggesting that with each new day comes the possibility of taking action toward her goals and the fate of her world.

## Chapter 66 | Sixty-Eight| Q&A

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **1.Question**

**What does Loth's description of Queen Sabran reveal about her character?**

Answer:Loth portrays Queen Sabran as a loyal and kind-hearted leader who struggles with deep personal pain and loneliness due to her tumultuous past, particularly the trauma of her mother's murder. Her need to appear untouched and regal suggests the burden of expectation placed on her as a queen, while her 'shadow hours' reflect her moments of melancholy and human vulnerability.

## **2.Question**

**How does the interaction between Loth and the Unceasing Emperor highlight themes of love and sacrifice?**

Answer:The conversation reveals the profound sacrifices made in the name of duty and power. Both characters recount their pasts, with Loth recognizing his fortuitous escape from romantic entanglements, contrasted against the Unceasing Emperor's tragic love story that exemplifies the dangers of

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

loving against societal and political constraints. This underscores the theme that love can be both a source of strength and a perilous burden.

### **3.Question**

**What significance does the metaphor of the purple-feathered bird carry in the Emperor's story?**

Answer: The purple-feathered bird symbolizes beauty intertwined with danger. Just like love, it is precious yet potentially harmful, signifying that pursuing what we desire can lead to unforeseen consequences and pain. The Emperor's warning suggests that beauty and desire come with risks, urging Loth to consider the burdens of leadership and the sacrifices it often demands.

### **4.Question**

**How does the past trauma of both leaders shape their present decisions as rulers?**

Answer: Both leaders are shaped by their experiences of loss and orphanhood, influencing their sense of responsibility and the weight of their decisions. The Unceasing Emperor's

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

recollection of losing his parents informs his cautious approach to emotion and rule, while Sabran's trauma from her mother's death invokes a protective instinct, making her wary of forming close bonds. This shared history signifies how rulers are often burdened by their past.

## 5. Question

**What does the dynamic between personal desire and political duty reveal about leadership?**

Answer: The dynamic shows that personal desires often conflict with political obligations, emphasizing that leaders must navigate complex emotions while prioritizing the stability of their realms. Loth's thoughts on love and the Emperor's sacrifices illustrate that the pursuit of personal happiness may threaten the larger goals of their positions, showing the poignant tension inherent in leadership.

## 6. Question

**In what ways does Loth's reflection on love and companionship alter his perspective on his life choices?**

Answer: Loth reflects on the concept of love with a sense of

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

caution, recognizing that while he may have avoided romantic entanglements, he also feels the weight of solitude and the longing for connection. This realization prompts him to reconsider the value of companionship, questioning if his avoidance of love was truly a blessing or merely a missed opportunity for deeper fulfillment.

## 7. Question

### **How does the dialogue between Loth and the Unceasing Emperor convey the burdens of leadership?**

Answer: The dialogue showcases the emotional toll leadership takes on rulers as they share personal stories of loss and sacrifice. Their candid discussions about love, expectations, and the weight of duty reveal how such burdens shape their identities and decisions, emphasizing that leaders must often grapple with loneliness and the fear of vulnerability in order to maintain their realms.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



App Store  
Editors' Choice



★★★★★  
22k 5 star review

## Positive feedback

Sara Scholz

tes after each book summary  
erstanding but also make the  
and engaging. Bookey has  
ding for me.

Masood El Toure

Fantastic!!!

★★★★★

I'm amazed by the variety of books and languages  
Bookey supports. It's not just an app, it's a gateway  
to global knowledge. Plus, earning points for charity  
is a big plus!

José Botín

ding habit  
o's design  
ual growth

Love it!

★★★★★

Bookey offers me time to go through the  
important parts of a book. It also gives me enough  
idea whether or not I should purchase the whole  
book version or not! It is easy to use!

Wonnie Tappkx

Time saver!

★★★★★

Bookey is my go-to app for  
summaries are concise, ins-  
curred. It's like having acc-  
right at my fingertips!

Awesome app!

★★★★★

I love audiobooks but don't always have time to listen  
to the entire book! bookey allows me to get a summary  
of the highlights of the book I'm interested in!!! What a  
great concept !!!highly recommended!

Rahul Malviya

Beautiful App

★★★★★

This app is a lifesaver for book lovers with  
busy schedules. The summaries are spot  
on, and the mind maps help reinforce what  
I've learned. Highly recommend!

Alex Walk

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 67 | Sixty-Nine| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What internal conflict is Tané struggling with regarding Nayimathun?**

Answer: Tané is grappling with deep guilt and worry about Nayimathun, her dragon, perhaps not having survived the journey to the sea. She longs for Nayimathun's presence and struggles to let go of her guilt for potentially failing her.

## **2.Question**

**How do Tané and Ead support each other amidst their uncertainties?**

Answer: Despite their fears, Tané and Ead find strength in their bond. Ead reassures Tané that they will succeed against Ascalon and draws on their shared experience and connection to strengthen her resolve. Ead's confidence in Tané's abilities helps quell some of Tané's doubts.

## **3.Question**

**What strategy does Ead propose for defeating Kalyba?**

Answer: Ead theorizes that Kalyba's power to change shape is

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

linked to her supply of star rot and that forcing Kalyba to change forms repeatedly could drain her power, making her weaker. This highlighted a tactical approach to confront a much stronger opponent.

#### **4.Question**

**Why does Tané feel unworthy of wielding Ascalon?**

Answer:Tané feels unworthy to wield the powerful sword Ascalon because she is haunted by the blood of a close friend she has lost, which makes her believe she doesn't deserve such an important artefact.

#### **5.Question**

**What does Niclays reveal about his motivations towards Sabran and Ead?**

Answer:Niclays expresses a complex mix of loathing and regret. While he admits to harboring deep hatred for Sabran, he also reveals a desire to change and earn back his moral integrity, depicting his struggle between past actions and future intentions.

#### **6.Question**

**How does the theme of hope manifest in the conversations**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **between Ead and Sabran?**

Answer: Amidst the dark circumstances, Ead and Sabran cling to hope, envisioning a future together and a possibility of peace after confronting the Nameless One. They share soft moments that highlight their affection, pointing to a connection that fuels their resilience.

## **7.Question**

### **What existential lesson does Niclays learn about the nature of true alchemy?**

Answer: Niclays comes to understand that true alchemy is not merely about transforming physical substances but also about personal growth and self-discovery. He realizes that his journey through grief and loss is part of a deeper transformation he must undergo.

## **8.Question**

### **What emotional toll does the impending battle take on the characters?**

Answer: The looming battle against the Nameless One brings a heavy weight of anxiety, guilt, and fear of failure. Each

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

character struggles with their past, their connections to those they love, and the possibility of loss, which amplifies their emotional challenges.

## **9.Question**

**How does the relationship between Ead and Sabran reflect the themes of duty and affection?**

Answer:Ead and Sabran's relationship exemplifies the tension between personal desires and responsibilities. Their love is tender yet complicated by their respective duties—Sabran as a queen and Ead as a protector—highlighting how duty can intertwine with and sometimes overshadow personal wishes.

## **10.Question**

**In what ways does the chapter illustrate the consequences of choices made by the characters?**

Answer:The choices made by characters like Niclays, Ead, and Sabran result in dire consequences affecting their lives and the lives of others. Themes of regret, sacrifice, and the impact of past decisions are woven throughout their

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

interactions, emphasizing the weight of their histories and the necessity of confronting them.

## Chapter 68 | Seventy| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What is the significance of the alliance being formed among the rulers and dragon riders?**

Answer: The alliance among the rulers and dragon riders symbolizes unity in diversity, transcending historical enmities for a common goal against a formidable enemy. It illustrates how collaboration can forge strength in adversity, highlighting the power of collective action in the face of impending doom.

### 2.Question

**How does Loth's relief upon seeing Ead contribute to the theme of friendship in the narrative?**

Answer: Loth's relief at seeing Ead alive underscores the importance of friendship and loyalty in challenging times. Their bond becomes a source of strength, reminding readers

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

that connections with others can provide hope and support during dire situations, enhancing the emotional depth of their journey.

### **3.Question**

**What role does Tané's dragon and her relationship with dragons play in her character development?**

Answer: Tané's relationship with dragons and the loss of her title as a rider reflect her internal struggle with identity and pride. As she battles with the weight of her past and her current disgrace, her connection to dragons embodies her innate power and the call to reclaim her place, pushing her towards personal growth and redemption.

### **4.Question**

**In the face of battle and chaos, what does Sabran's demeanor reveal about her character?**

Answer: Sabran's composed demeanor amid chaos reveals her inner strength and commitment to her kingdom. Her ability to maintain grace and purpose in the face of danger illustrates her growth as a leader, showing she is ready to

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

face the responsibilities of rulership and the sacrifices it demands.

## 5. Question

**How does the chaotic battle scene emphasize the themes of fear and courage?**

Answer: The chaotic battle vividly contrasts fear and courage, as characters face overwhelming odds and personal peril.

Tané's experiences highlight her bravery in confronting life-threatening situations, underscoring that true courage is not the absence of fear but the ability to act despite it.

## 6. Question

**What does the moment when Tané faces Kalyba imply about the conflict between the old and new generations?**

Answer: The confrontation between Tané and Kalyba symbolizes the clash between the old and new generations, where Tané represents hope and change, while Kalyba embodies the traditional powers that cling to old ways. This conflict showcases the challenges of evolving in a world reluctant to change, particularly in the face of egotism and

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

revenge.

## Chapter 69 | Seventy-One| Q&A

### 1.Question

**What is the significance of the moment when Sabran confronts Kalyba, and how does it relate to themes of legacy and motherhood?**

Answer: This moment is highly significant as it reveals the complex relationship between Sabran and Kalyba, her forebear. Kalyba represents a toxic legacy marked by jealousy and ambition, whereas Sabran's gentle offer of motherhood contrasts sharply with Kalyba's desire for power. This highlights the theme of legacy—how the past influences the present—and motherhood, representing both nurturing and destructive forces in the lineage of Inys.

### 2.Question

**How does Tané's action of jumping to ride with Onren signify her character development and the theme of bravery?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Tané jumping from the beam to ride with Onren epitomizes her growth from a student to a courageous warrior. This act signifies her acceptance of her identity as a dragon rider and her readiness to confront danger head-on. It reflects the theme of bravery, showing that she has learned to trust her instincts and is willing to risk everything for the fight against the Nameless One.

### 3. Question

**What role does Ead play in the conflict with Kalyba and the Nameless One, and how does her character embody resilience?**

Answer: Ead embodies resilience through her unwavering commitment to protect Sabran and confront the Nameless One. Her willingness to engage in a deadly fight, despite the odds, illustrates her strength and determination. At crucial moments, she acts decisively—e.g., stabbing Kalyba and retrieving Ascalon—showing that her resilience is not just in physical battles, but in her emotional strength and resolve to fight against the looming chaos.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **4.Question**

**In what way does the theme of unity manifest in the collaboration between Tané and Ead during their final confrontation with the Nameless One?**

Answer: The theme of unity is poignantly illustrated in the collaboration between Tané and Ead as they join forces to defeat the Nameless One. Their synchronized actions, pooling their strengths and the power of the waning jewel, symbolize the necessity of teamwork in overcoming vast challenges. This unity highlights that individual strengths, when combined, can challenge even the most formidable foes.

## **5.Question**

**What does Kalyba's statement about her desire to build a legacy reveal about the nature of ambition and fulfillment?**

Answer: Kalyba's statement about wanting to build a legacy reveals her profound discontent with the transient nature of life and her unquenchable ambition. It suggests that true fulfillment for her lies in creating something immortal, even

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

at the cost of nurturing her own lineage. This reflects a cautionary tale about ambition, as her pursuit of an everlasting legacy leads to destruction rather than the love or unity she seeks.

## 6. Question

**How does the setting of the battle at sea reflect the internal and external conflicts faced by the characters?**

Answer: The tumultuous setting of the battle at sea mirrors the characters' internal and external conflicts. The chaotic environment—with raging storms, fire, and death—highlights the characters' struggles against their fears, identities, and enemies. Just as the sea is tumultuous and uncontrollable, so too are their emotions and goals. The storm serves as a metaphor for their chaotic battle and the tumult of their personal journeys, creating a vivid backdrop to their conflicts.

## 7. Question

**What does the act of Ead retrieving Ascalon symbolize in the context of the fight against the Nameless One?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer:Ead retrieving Ascalon symbolizes not only her reclaiming of power but also the restoration of hope in the fight against the Nameless One. It represents a turning point; Ascalon is not merely a sword but a symbol of legacy, hope, and unity against evil. The act of wielding this sword embodies the collective strength of their ancestors and the courage required to face overwhelming odds.

## 8.Question

**What philosophical question about immortality and legacy does Kalyba's character raise?**

Answer:Kalyba's character raises a philosophical question: is immortality truly a blessing if one is consumed by the desire to create a lasting legacy? It prompts readers to consider the transient nature of existence and the potential loneliness of eternal life. Kalyba's actions suggest that the quest for legacy may lead to isolation and revenge rather than genuine fulfillment, challenging the notion of what it means to leave an impact.

## 9.Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **How does Tané's determination to retrieve Ascalon after it falls exemplify her character traits and the theme of honor?**

Answer: Tané's determination to retrieve Ascalon after it falls serves as a powerful testament to her courage and sense of honor. This action highlights her growth; she understands that honor is not just about achieving personal victories but also about reclaiming what symbolizes that honor. Her persistence underscores the theme that through trials and losses, one's integrity and determination to fulfill one's duty can lead to redemption.

### **10. Question**

## **How does the narrative convey the concept of sacrifice, particularly through Ead's and Tané's actions during the battle?**

Answer: The narrative conveys the concept of sacrifice vividly through Ead's and Tané's actions. Both characters willingly place themselves in perilous situations, representing the ultimate forms of sacrifice that can arise

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

during battle. Ead, in her efforts to save Sabran, risks her life to confront Kalyba and the Nameless One, while Tané displays the courage to face the Nameless One directly, willing to stake everything for her friends and the realm. This highlights how sacrifice is often intertwined with love, loyalty, and the greater good.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Scan to Download



# Read, Share, Empower

Finish Your Reading Challenge, Donate Books to African Children.

## The Concept



This book donation activity is rolling out together with Books For Africa. We release this project because we share the same belief as BFA: For many children in Africa, the gift of books truly is a gift of hope.

## The Rule



Earn 100 points

Redeem a book

Donate to Africa

Your learning not only brings knowledge but also allows you to earn points for charitable causes! For every 100 points you earn, a book will be donated to Africa.

Free Trial with Bookey



# **Chapter 70 | Seventy-Two| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What message does Loth's prayer for Margret convey about hope in times of despair?**

Answer:Loth's prayer encapsulates the essence of hope amid chaos and despair. In witnessing the aftermath of the battle, his overwhelming concern for Margret's survival demonstrates how hope can sustain individuals even when faced with harrowing circumstances. This hope is the light that guides Loth and keeps him anchored, allowing him to cope with the devastation surrounding them.

## **2.Question**

**How does the imagery of the battlefield and the field hospital contribute to the themes of sacrifice and recovery?**

Answer:The stark contrast between the horror of the battlefield, littered with blood and charred remains, and the field hospital, where the wounded are tended to, reinforces the themes of sacrifice and recovery. The battlefield

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

represents the depths of human suffering and loss, while the field hospital symbolizes resilience and the potential for healing. This duality emphasizes that even in the wake of tragedy, there exists an opportunity for recovery and renewal.

### **3.Question**

**Why is the moment of Loth and Margret embracing significant, given the context of their surroundings?**

Answer: The embrace between Loth and Margret amidst the chaos of war signifies a profound moment of connection and solace. It serves as a refuge from their grim reality, illustrating the power of familial love and support in healing. This intimate moment, marked by tears and the scent of smoke, highlights their shared vulnerability and the importance of human connection in facing adversity.

### **4.Question**

**What significance does the sunrise hold in this passage, especially toward the conclusion?**

Answer: The sunrise symbolizes new beginnings and hope, emerging as a potent contrast to the previous darkness of

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

conflict and loss. As Loth and Margret watch the dawn, it represents the possibility of a brighter future, reinforcing the idea that even after great turmoil, life continues and renewal is possible. The 'pink as a wild rose' light evokes feelings of beauty and rebirth, marking a significant turning point for both characters.

## 5.Question

**How does the portrayal of Margret as a healer impact the understanding of her character?**

Answer: Margret's role as a healer, illustrated by her tending to the wounded, reveals her strength, compassion, and resilience. Despite the chaos around her and her own emotional turmoil, she embodies hope and restoration for those suffering. This characterization enhances our understanding of her as not merely a victim of war but as a proactive force of healing, showcasing her adaptability and emotional depth.

## Chapter 71 | Seventy-Three| Q&A

### 1.Question

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

## **What does Niclays Roos's return to Brygstad symbolize in his journey of healing and acceptance?**

Answer:Niclays's return to Brygstad signifies a pivotal moment of reconciliation with his past. Upon coming back, he confronts his memories, particularly those of his deceased friends, and acknowledges the void they left behind. Rather than avoiding the pain, he chooses to embrace it as part of his healing process. His visit to the mausoleum symbolizes not just an act of remembrance, but an acceptance of loss and a commitment to honor their legacy by continuing to live and thrive.

## **2.Question**

### **How does the interaction between Niclays and Aleidine represent themes of forgiveness and personal growth?**

Answer:The conversation between Niclays and Aleidine highlights themes of forgiveness as both characters navigate the complexities of grief and love. Aleidine expresses understanding of Niclays's past decisions and reaffirms that

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

their mutual love for Jannart is what truly matters. This moment leads Niclays to begin letting go of resentment, allowing him to embrace a future with new connections and opportunities, ultimately marking his growth from past wounds toward acceptance and renewed relationships.

### **3.Question**

**What is the significance of Niclays's reflection on the inscription "SEEK NOT THE MIDNIGHT SUN ON EARTH BUT LOOK FOR IT WITHIN"?**

Answer: The inscription serves as a metaphor for inner strength and self-discovery. In reflecting on these words, Niclays acknowledges the need to find hope and light within himself rather than yearning for external validation or lost connections. It suggests that true fulfillment comes from personal resilience and understanding, particularly in the context of moving forward after loss.

### **4.Question**

**How does the setting of Brygstad enhance the emotional landscape of Niclays's return?**

Answer: Brygstad's vivid imagery creates a contrasting

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

backdrop of nostalgia and heartache for Niclays. The familiar sights—the tall houses with bell gables, the Sanctuary of the Saint, and the bustling market—evoke memories of a life once lived, amplifying his sense of longing and grief. The wintery chill and snow-covered grounds of the cemetery serve to accentuate the themes of loss and remembrance, grounding Niclays's emotional journey in the tangible landscape of his past.

## 5. Question

**What role does food play in Niclays's memories and experiences in Brygstad?**

Answer: Food acts as a poignant trigger for Niclays's reminiscences of his youth and friendships. The detailed descriptions of market stalls, pastries, and the familiar scents evoke a sense of comfort and nostalgia. They remind him of the carefree times spent with friends like Edvart and Jannart, symbolizing not only lost companionship but also the joys of life that persist even through hardship. This connection through food highlights how sensory experiences can tether

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

us to fond memories and emotions.

## 6.Question

**What does Niclays's hesitation to embrace his current situation reveal about his character?**

Answer:Niclays's reluctance to immediately engage with court life and his initial desire to avoid the royal invitation illustrate his deep-seated insecurities and fear of facing his past. Despite his accomplishments, he grapples with feelings of inadequacy and survivor's guilt, suggesting that his journey of self-acceptance is still ongoing. This hesitation provides depth to his character, depicting him as a complex individual who must reconcile his past with a hopeful vision for the future.

## 7.Question

**In what ways does Niclays express a desire for a new beginning?**

Answer:Niclays's contemplation of a professorship and his willingness to embrace new relationships, such as his reconnection with Aleidine, signify a longing for personal

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

reinvention. His acknowledgment of past mistakes and resolve to move forward from grief suggests that he is ready to explore a new chapter in his life, one that honors his past while also looking ahead to new beginnings filled with potential, fulfillment, and purpose.

## **8.Question**

**How does the theme of memory serve as a catalyst for Niclays's transformation in this chapter?**

Answer:Memory acts as both a burden and a pathway to healing for Niclays. By revisiting the past through memories of friendships, loss, and love, he is compelled to confront unresolved feelings of grief and guilt. This journey into memory allows him to not only acknowledge the pain but also inspires him to transform that pain into a source of strength, ultimately facilitating his emotional growth and re-engagement with life.

## **Chapter 72 | Seventy-Four| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What internal conflict does Lord Arteloth Beck experience regarding his future responsibilities?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: Lord Arteloth Beck grapples with the expectations placed upon him as the second child in line to become Earl of Goldenbirch. Despite feeling a strong connection to court and longing to be part of it, he struggles with the reality that he must fulfill his duty while also dealing with the grief from the loss of his friend and the potential loss of another, Ead, who seeks her own path.

## 2. Question

**How does Margret's perspective on their family's circumstances reveal deeper truths about identity and duty?**

Answer: Margret acknowledges the unusual situation of being left alone without their parents, commenting that they were raised to love different places due to their birth order. This reflects a broader theme of how identity is shaped by circumstance, family dynamics, and societal expectations. Margret also subtly suggests that Inys is on the brink of change, hinting at opportunities for both siblings to find their

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

place beyond traditional roles.

### 3.Question

**What role does Ead play in the evolving landscape of leadership in Inys, and what are her aspirations?**

Answer:Ead is poised to take on the mantle of Prioress, which would enable her to shape not only the future of the Priory but also the safety and stability of the realm post-Nameless One. She recognizes the importance of hunting down remaining threats like Fýredel while also focusing on reforming the Red Damsels to adapt to a new world order. Her aspirations reflect a desire for proactive leadership that prioritizes security and progressive change.

### 4.Question

**How does the relationship between Ead and Sabran illustrate the tension between personal desires and public duties?**

Answer:Ead and Sabran's relationship is steeped in the contrast between their individual aspirations—Ead's ambition to lead as Prioress and Sabran's role as Queen. Though they deeply love each other, they both understand that their paths

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

will separate them for a time. Sabran's intention to abdicate after a decade reveals a commitment to a greater good, while Ead's acknowledgment of the necessity of their separation reflects the sacrifices made for duty.

## 5. Question

**What does Sabran's commitment to a 'Great Reformation of Virtudom' signify for the future of Inys?**

Answer: Sabran's commitment to a Great Reformation indicates a transformative vision for Inys that seeks to break away from outdated traditions and practices, particularly in terms of succession and female roles. Her intention to be transparent about injustices and to empower new leadership reflects a profound shift toward inclusivity and modernization in governance, which could lead to a more equitable society.

## 6. Question

**What emotionally impactful moment occurs when Ead and Sabran discuss their future apart?**

Answer: The discussion between Ead and Sabran about their

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

future apart is heavy with emotional weight; they promise to meet again in ten years. This moment, filled with both sorrow and hope, emphasizes their love and the challenge of separation. Ead's resolve to endure this waiting period underscores her dedication and understanding of the sacrifices necessary for their respective duties.

## 7. Question

**How does the setting of Goldenbirch contrast with the characters' personal desires?**

Answer: Goldenbirch represents a place of duty and heritage for Loth, contrasting with his longing for the vibrancy of court, where he feels more alive and connected to his aspirations. This tension between the rootedness of Goldenbirch and the dynamic nature of court signifies the struggle many characters face in reconciling their identities with obligations imposed by their heritage.

## 8. Question

**Why is the concept of home significant in the trothplight proposed by Sabran?**

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

Answer: The concept of home in Sabran's trothplight reflects a deep emotional commitment to love and partnership despite the challenges of duty and societal expectations. It symbolizes a personal haven that transcends the public roles they must fulfill. By planning to reunite, they highlight the importance of love as a guiding force amidst their obligations as leaders.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

**Free Picks**

**Today's Bookey**

5-min left

New

12/100 Get enough points to donate a book

Get Points Donors List

Finish a Bookey today +2

Achieve today's daily goal +2

Discover Library Me

WHAT YOU DO & WHO YOU ARE

Anticancer

Prachi Daur donated 1 book - 1hr

Riya donated 1 book Yesterday

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral habit. This is what makes the book so unique.

Listen Read

17:53 Hannah Daily Goals Read or listen to achieve your daily goals 2 of a 10-min goal 1 day streak Best score: 2 days Time of Use Finished 6183 min 102 Bookies Badges

Bookeys IdeaClips Notes Quotes

Saved Downloaded Finished

History 14/08/2024 See all ATOMIC HABITS Human Compatible

1/7 Bookies Develop leadership skills Unlock Your Leadership Potential

1/7 Bookies Master time management From Chaos to Control

17:25 17:46 Learning Paths Ongoing

17:26 Top 10 of the month Updated monthly

01 HOW TO TALK TO ANYONE Lee Louwdes

02 Atomic Habits James Clear

The 5 AM Club



# World's best ideas unlock your potential

Free Trial with Bookey



Scan to download



# **Chapter 73 | Seventy-Five| Q&A**

## **1.Question**

**What does Lady Tané's journey symbolize about the search for identity and heritage?**

Answer:Lady Tané's journey to Komoridu represents a deep and personal quest for identity, sparked by her connection to her past and the yearning to understand her lineage. This search illustrates the importance of knowing one's roots and heritage, as it shapes who we are. Her encounter with the statue of Neporo, which resembles her own face, highlights the intimate bond between the past and present, reinforcing the idea that our ancestors guide us and that recognizing their sacrifices is crucial for personal growth.

## **2.Question**

**How does the theme of loss and grief manifest in Tané's experiences?**

Answer:The theme of loss is poignantly depicted through

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Tané's reflections on Susa's absence, which she describes as 'an arrowhead buried too deep to dig out.' This imagery captures the pain of unresolved grief that lingers long after a loss, illustrating how such experiences shape our futures. Additionally, her visit to the ruins of Ampiki symbolizes her confrontation with the loss of her childhood and the destruction that her past has endured, further emphasizing the melancholy of returning to find what can never be reclaimed.

### **3. Question**

#### **What role does the relationship between Tané and Nayimathun play in her personal growth?**

Answer: The bond between Tané and Nayimathun serves as a crucial anchor for her personal evolution. Nayimathun not only supports Tané physically in her return but also provides emotional strength during her search for closure regarding her past. Their mutual trust and connection symbolize the importance of companionship and loyalty in overcoming challenges, thus fostering Tané's resilience as she confronts her heritage and past traumas.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **4.Question**

**What does the butterfly symbolize in the context of Tané's story?**

Answer: The butterfly in Tané's story symbolizes transformation, hope, and the connection between life and death. As Elder Vara mentions that butterflies are believed to be spirits of the dead, Tané's encounter with the butterfly reflects her deeper understanding of her lineage and the sacrifices made by her ancestors. The butterfly serves as both a guide and a reminder of the spiritual journey she undergoes, emphasizing that from loss can come new beginnings and insights.

## **5.Question**

**In what ways does the chapter explore the connection between the past and the present?**

Answer: The chapter intricately explores this connection through Tané's physical journey back to her roots in Komoridu, highlighting the interplay between memory and identity. As she retraces her steps and engages with remnants

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

of her past, she comes to terms with her heritage and the choices that have shaped her life. The statue of Neporo is a poignant embodiment of this theme, as it reflects not only her lineage but also the unbroken thread of her ancestry that persists through time, reinforcing that the past continually influences present circumstances and decisions.

## **Chapter 74 | Seventy-Six| Q&A**

### **1.Question**

**What does Ead's role as Prioress symbolize in the broader story of rebuilding Yscalin after the Draconic Years?**

Answer:Ead's role as Prioress symbolizes renewal and hope in the wake of destruction. As she steps into this position, it reflects the theme of responsibility and the healing power of leadership.

Her commitment to find Fýredel and restore balance demonstrates her resolve to protect her people and the legacy of the orange tree, representing a new beginning for Yscalin.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **2.Question**

**How does Gian Harlowe's discussion of rumors reflect the nature of truth and its perception among characters in the book?**

Answer: Harlowe's responses to the rumors about his past emphasize the complexity of truth in relationships. He suggests that some truths are painful and better left hidden, which highlights a recurring theme of the narrative: the tension between public perception and private realities. His comment about legends growing from a seed of truth indicates that while stories may embellish reality, they often stem from deeper, unacknowledged emotions.

## **3.Question**

**In what way does Ead's perspective on legends and tales convey a message about hope and the future?**

Answer: Ead's belief that legends contain truth suggests an optimistic view on the future; it implies that hope and possibility are always present, even in the aftermath of despair. By holding onto the idea that truths will eventually emerge and be shared as songs, the narrative conveys the

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

message that storytelling is a powerful tool for healing and reconciliation.

#### **4.Question**

**What can be inferred about the relationship between Ead and Harlowe through their conversation about Queen Rosarian?**

Answer: The conversation reveals a complex relationship built on shared history and understanding. Ead's probing into the rumors shows her concern for Harlowe, while his reluctance to disclose too much about his past illustrates his protective nature. Their exchange depicts a bond marked by unspoken secrets and unfulfilled desires, hinting at deeper connections beyond mere friendship.

#### **5.Question**

**What does the imagery of the orange tree represent in the context of Ead's journey and the rebuilding of Yscalin?**

Answer: The orange tree represents life, hope, and the possibility of growth after tragedy. It stands as a symbol of the new future Ead is striving to create alongside her people. As she seeks to eliminate threats to this symbol of resilience,

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

it becomes a personal and collective goal indicative of the strength found in unity and the promise of regeneration.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Ad



Scan to Download  
Bookey App



# Try Bookey App to read 1000+ summary of world best books

Unlock 1000+ Titles, 80+ Topics

New titles added every week

Brand

Leadership & Collaboration

Time Management

Relationship & Communication



Business Strategy

Creativity

Public

Money & Investing

Know Yourself

Positive P



Entrepreneurship

World History

Parent-Child Communication

Self-care

Mind & Sp



## Insights of world best books

THINKING,  
FAST AND SLOW  
How we make decisions



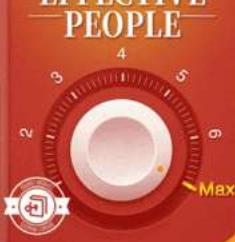
THE 48 LAWS OF POWER  
Mastering the art of power, to have the strength to confront complicated situations



ATOMIC HABITS  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones



THE 7 HABITS OF  
HIGHLY  
EFFECTIVE  
PEOPLE



HOW TO TALK  
TO ANYONE  
Unlocking the Secrets of Effective Communication



Free Trial with Bookey



# The Priory of the Orange Tree Quiz and Test

Check the Correct Answer on Bookey Website

## Chapter 1 | One| Quiz and Test

1. In Chapter 1 of 'The Priory of the Orange Tree',

Tané is preoccupied with the rules of her seclusion due to the upcoming Choosing Day.

2. Niclays Roos is a lively character who enjoys the company of guests and seeks adventure in Orisima.

3. The chapter introduces a dragon, which is a benign creature in Seiiki's lore, adding a sense of safety to the community.

## Chapter 2 | Two| Quiz and Test

1. Ead Duryan foils an assassination attempt on Queen Sabran of Inys during the day.

2. Ead warns about the increasing threats from a dragon-like creature called a wyverling.

3. Ead oversees Lady Truyde, who is confident and well-prepared for court life.

## Chapter 3 | Three| Quiz and Test

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download

- 1.Tané is filled with excitement and positivity as she prepares for Choosing Day.
- 2.Ishari is chosen for the scholarly path while Tané is accepted into the High Sea Guard.
- 3.Niclays fears being discovered for helping a fugitive, which connects his fate to Tané's actions.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

**Atomic Habits**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones  
James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

### Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

6 Listen 1 Read 1 Th...

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

**False** **True**

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

**False**

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

**Continue**

## **Chapter 4 | Four| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Queen Sabran the Ninth is interested in marrying Prince Aubrecht of Mentendon to strengthen alliances.
- 2.Ead feels protective of Queen Sabran, sensing political tensions and secrets in the court.
- 3.Loth Beck is content with his exile in Yscalbin and does not worry about political intrigues.

## **Chapter 5 | Five| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Tané is preparing to become a soldier of the High Sea Guard in Cape Hisan during Choosing Day celebrations.
- 2.Niclays Roos is a successful alchemist who has achieved his goal of creating an elixir of life.
- 3.Tané and Susa decide to pursue the mysterious outsider to ensure their safety amidst the chaos of Choosing Day.

## **Chapter 6 | Six| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Ead harbors secrets linked to the Priory, a powerful organization shrouded in mystery.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

- 2.Ead's storytelling about Cleolind suggests that she viewed Cleolind solely as a victim.
- 3.Loth and Kit are preparing for a safe mission to Yscaline aboard the Rose Eternal.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play

The screenshot shows the main interface of the Bookey app. At the top, there's a navigation bar with a back arrow, a download icon, and a more options icon. Below the bar is the book cover for "ATOMIC HABITS" by James Clear. The cover features a green background with a white atom symbol and the subtitle "Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones". Below the cover, the title "Atomic Habits" is displayed in bold, followed by a brief description: "Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones", the author's name "James Clear", and the duration "36 min". There are also icons for "3 key insights" and "Finished". At the bottom, there's a yellow button with three options: "Listen", "Read", and "Share".

**Description**

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

6 Listen   3 Read   1 Share

The screenshot shows a quiz screen. At the top, it says "10:16" and "1 of 5". Below that is a large white rectangular area containing the text: "Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit." At the bottom of this area are two buttons: a red "False" button and a green "True" button.

The screenshot shows the next screen of the quiz. At the top, it says "10:16" and "5 of 5". Below that is a large white rectangular area containing the text: "The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits." To the right of this text is a red stamp-like graphic with the word "False" in it. At the bottom of this area is a small text "Correct Answer". Below the main text area is another text block: "Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit." At the very bottom is a black "Continue" button.

## **Chapter 7 | Seven| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Ead Duryan is an important member of Queen Sabran's court, often taking a leading role in council discussions.
- 2.The assassination attempt on Queen Sabran causes significant concern and discussions about security during the council meeting.
- 3.Ead leaves the council meeting oblivious to the discussions and dangers surrounding Queen Sabran and the royal household.

## **Chapter 8 | Eight| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Niclays has a strong and cherished connection with Jannart, filled with memories of youthful love and ambition.
- 2.Niclays is arrested without any prior warning, and his workroom is left untouched during the chaos.
- 3.Panaya intervenes during the arrest to defend Niclays and questions the legality of the actions taken against him.

## **Chapter 9 | Nine| Quiz and Test**

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

1. Ead accompanies Queen Sabran on a stroll in the Privy Garden, emphasizing the theme of isolation versus broader experience.
2. Queen Sabran has a deep and comprehensive understanding of the world beyond her palace walls.
3. Ead reveals her magical abilities to a young lady named Truyde during the confrontation with the High Western wyrm, Fýredel.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

Listen

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

False

True

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

False

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 10 | Ten| Quiz and Test**

1. Tané arrives in the capital of East Ginura and is overwhelmed by the chaos of the crowds.
2. The first water trial involves Tané using only her strength to defeat Onren.
3. Tané successfully triumphs over Onren in the first water trial and celebrates her victory with him.

## **Chapter 11 | Eleven| Quiz and Test**

1. Estina Melaugo and Lord Arteloth Loth are traveling to Yscalin aboard the ship \*Rose Eternal\* due to a call of duty.
2. Kitston, Loth's friend, openly embraces their mission without any fear regarding the deadly Draconic plague.
3. Lady Priessa Yelarigas serves as a guide to Loth and Kit as they navigate the dangers of Yscalin.

## **Chapter 12 | Twelve| Quiz and Test**

1. Tané shows impressive skill in archery and firearms during the water trials.
2. Tané struggles with her mounted archery because she is

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

afraid of horses.

3.Niclays is faced with moral dilemmas regarding the treatment of a woman by the Governor.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

**Atomic Habits**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones  
James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

### Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

6 Listen 1 Read 1 Th...

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

**False** **True**

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

**False**

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 13 | Thirteen| Quiz and Test**

1. Tané excels in her trial to retrieve the 'dancing pearls' and outperforms most of her peers.
2. The chapter indicates that Niclays has little emotional attachment to his past and does not think about his lost love, Jannart.
3. Sulyard believes the forces of darkness are reawakening, suggesting an impending doom related to the Nameless One's return.

## **Chapter 14 | Fourteen| Quiz and Test**

1. Queen Sabran is preparing for her betrothal to Aubrecht Lievelyn in Chapter 14.
2. Ead believes the assassination attempts on Sabran are solely from external enemies and not within the court.
3. Chassar uq-Ispad informs Ead that her friend Jondu is safe and has completed his mission successfully.

## **Chapter 15 | Fifteen| Quiz and Test**

1. Loth arrives in West Cársaro, a vibrant city known for its music and beauty.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

2. Kit remains lighthearted and optimistic despite the oppressive atmosphere in Cársaro.
3. The prisoners chained to the Gate of Niunda serve as food for the cockatrices.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

Listen

Read

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

False

True

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

False

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 16 | Sixteen| Quiz and Test**

1. Tané faces off against Turosa in a duel that determines her future as a dragon rider.
2. Dumusa encourages Tané to give in to her self-doubt before the final water trial.
3. The chapter depicts Tané experiencing a powerful moment of triumph after defeating Turosa.

## **Chapter 17 | Seventeen| Quiz and Test**

1. Loth and Kit meet Donmata Marosa, the crown princess of Yscalin, after several weeks of confinement.
2. Queen Sabran is engaged to Aubrecht Lievelyn, which comes as a shock to Loth.
3. The chapter concludes with Sabran discovering a lifeless figure in her chamber, leading to devastating consequences.

## **Chapter 18 | Eighteen| Quiz and Test**

1. Niclays's journey to Ginura is filled with excitement and adventure.
2. Niclays feels a sense of belonging and warmth when

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

reunited with Doctor Eizaru and his daughter Purumé.

3.Purumé's research on 'firecloud' is widely accepted and poses no risk to her medical practice.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

**Atomic Habits**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones  
James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

### Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

6 Listen 1 Read 1 Th...

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

**False** **True**

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

**False**

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 19 | Nineteen| Quiz and Test**

1. King Sigoso orchestrated Queen Rosarian's death out of spite and had hidden a deadly gown laced with basilisk venom among her belongings.
2. Marosa expresses more hatred than pity towards her father, King Sigoso, for his actions.
3. Loth must pretend to be afflicted with Draconic plague to avoid detection by creatures of the wyrm while delivering a mysterious box.

## **Chapter 20 | Twenty| Quiz and Test**

1. Tané feels a sense of deep exhaustion and anxiety about her future as a dragon rider after her battle with Turosa.
2. Onren advises Tané to be less critical of her work ethic and lifestyle, expressing confidence in her own chances during the trials.
3. Tané has a positive outlook when she prepares for the choosing ceremony, as she views a hopeful sunshower as a bad omen.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

## **Chapter 21 | Twenty-One| Quiz and Test**

1. West Loth leaves the Palace of Salvation during the day.
2. Loth finds comfort in his friend Kit's presence despite his initial desires to dissuade him from joining the journey.
3. Loth and Kit successfully escape the dangers of Cársaro without any injuries.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play

The screenshot shows the main interface of the Bookey app. At the top, there's a navigation bar with a back arrow, a download icon, and a more options icon. Below the bar is the book cover for "ATOMIC HABITS" by James Clear. The cover features a green background with a white atom symbol and the subtitle "Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones". Below the cover, the title "Atomic Habits" is displayed in bold, followed by a brief description: "Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones", the author's name "James Clear", and the duration "36 min". There are also icons for "3 key insights" and "Finished". At the bottom, there's a yellow button with three options: "Listen", "Read", and "Share".

This screenshot shows a quiz screen. At the top, it says "10:16" and "1 of 5". The question is: "Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit." Below the question are two buttons: a red "False" button and a green "True" button. The background of this screen is yellow.

This screenshot shows the result of the quiz. It says "10:16" and "5 of 5". The correct answer is "The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits." A red stamp-like graphic with the word "False" is overlaid on the text. Below the text, it says "Correct Answer". At the bottom, there's a black "Continue" button. The background of this screen is orange.

## Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to

Listen Read Share

## **Chapter 22 | Twenty-Two| Quiz and Test**

1. Queen Sabran the Ninth marries Prince Aubrecht the Second at the Great Sanctuary of Briar House immediately after a burial in Berethnet history.
2. Ead, one of Sabran's ladies-in-waiting, is indifferent to the emotional complexities of the royal marriage ceremony.
3. The chapter highlights Queen Sabran's acceptance of her responsibilities and her determination to produce an heir after her wedding night.

## **Chapter 23 | Twenty-Three| Quiz and Test**

1. Lord Arteloth Beck experiences psychological struggles during his journey in the Spindles.
2. Loth is assisted by a mythical creature known as a phoenix during his battle with the cockatrice.
3. The chapter highlights themes of survival and the strength of human connection.

## **Chapter 24 | Twenty-Four| Quiz and Test**

1. Ead enjoys a carefree day in the palace gardens while receiving news from Chassar about her stay

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

in Inys.

2.Queen Sabran struggles with conceiving a child, which affects her mood and the atmosphere at court.

3.Ead secretly supports Queen Sabran by encouraging her to engage with the people of Ascalon without any warnings.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

Listen

Read

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

False

True

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

False

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 25 | Twenty-Five| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Niclays Roos finds solace as a guest of the Moyaka household during the Summerfall festival.
- 2.Niclays's return to Orisima is denied by Aubrecht II due to his positive actions towards Queen Sabran.
- 3.Tané, the dragon rider, freely shares her knowledge about Sulyard without fear of repercussions.

## **Chapter 26 | Twenty-Six| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Queen Sabran prepares for her first public appearance in fourteen years in Chapter 26.
- 2.Lady Linora dies from an assassination attempt during the royal procession.
- 3.Ead's primary role is to ensure Queen Sabran's safety at any cost, and she fails to protect her during the chaos.

## **Chapter 27 | Twenty-Seven| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Niclays Roos plans to create an elixir using dragon blood to escape Orisima.
- 2.Tané ultimately decides to mutilate a dragon to help Niclays with his demands.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

3. The fragment of silk found by Niclays symbolizes lost knowledge related to his mentor, Jannart.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

Listen

Read

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

False

True

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

False

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 28 | Twenty-Eight| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Loth successfully communicates with the merchants in South Rauca without any issues.
- 2.Loth is on a quest to find Ambassador Chassar uq-Ispad at the grand Ivory Palace.
- 3.Loth feels a strong sense of belonging and comfort in the foreign land of South Rauca.

## **Chapter 29 | Twenty-Nine| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Tané is waiting for Nayimathun's return at Salt Flower Castle.
- 2.Sulyard is executed in front of Tané during the chapter.
- 3.Niclays shows complete loyalty and selflessness in his interactions with Tané.

## **Chapter 30 | Thirty| Quiz and Test**

- 1.West Truyde utt Zeedeur is imprisoned because she attempted to assassinate Queen Sabran.
- 2.Ead learns that Sabran is unconcerned about her recent losses and the challenges of her pregnancy.
- 3.Ead receives a warning about a mysterious figure known as

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

the Cupbearer from Loth.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play

The screenshot shows the main interface of the Bookey app. At the top, there's a navigation bar with a back arrow, a download icon, and a more options icon. Below it is the book cover for "ATOMIC HABITS" by James Clear. The cover features a green background with a white atom-like shape and the subtitle "Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones". Below the cover, the title "Atomic Habits" is displayed in bold, followed by a brief description: "Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones", the author's name "James Clear", and the duration "36 min". There are also icons for "3 key insights" and "Finished". At the bottom, there's a yellow button with three options: "Listen", "Read", and "Th...".

This screenshot shows a quiz screen. At the top, it says "10:16" and "1 of 5". The question is: "Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit." Below the question are two buttons: a red "False" button and a green "True" button. The background is yellow.

This screenshot shows the result of the quiz. It says "10:16" and "5 of 5". The correct answer is "The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits." A red stamp-like graphic with the word "False" is overlaid on the text. Below the text, it says "Correct Answer". At the bottom, there's a black "Continue" button. The background is orange.

## Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to

Listen Read Th...

## **Chapter 31 | Thirty-One| Quiz and Test**

1. Tané faces the Governor of Ginura after being captured at East White River Castle.
2. The Governor decides to execute Tané for her alleged crimes.
3. Tané feels hopeful about her future after revealing her involvement with the smuggled prisoner.

## **Chapter 32 | Thirty-Two| Quiz and Test**

1. Lord Arteloth Beck wakes up in the Priory of the Orange Tree after suffering from bloodblaze.
2. Chassar uq-Ispad accuses the Saint of unselfish actions and being a noble hero.
3. E a d a z   d u   Z   l a   u q - N   r a i s   r e v e a l e d   t o   b e   a  
not a magic user.

## **Chapter 33 | Thirty-Three| Quiz and Test**

1. Niclays and Jannart share a tender moment in Brygstad Palace, reflecting on their love despite societal norms.
2. The wyvern was awakened during a hunting trip that

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Edvart and the court were on.

3.Niclays is captured aboard a pirate ship and must prove himself to the Golden Empress.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play

The screenshot shows the main interface of the Bookey app. At the top, there's a navigation bar with a back arrow, a download icon, and a more options icon. Below the bar is the book cover for "ATOMIC HABITS" by James Clear. The cover features a green background with a white atom symbol and the subtitle "Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones". Below the cover, the title "Atomic Habits" is displayed in bold, followed by a brief description: "Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones", the author's name "James Clear", and the duration "36 min". There are also icons for "3 key insights" and "Finished". At the bottom of the screen, there's a yellow button with three options: "Listen", "Read", and "Share".

This screenshot shows a quiz question from the app. The top bar indicates it's 10:16 and the user is on "1 of 5" questions. The question itself is: "Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit." Below the question are two buttons: a red "False" button and a green "True" button. The background of this screen is yellow.

This screenshot shows the result of the quiz question. The top bar indicates it's 10:16 and the user is on "5 of 5" questions. The statement "The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits." is displayed in a white box. To the right of the statement is a red stamp-like graphic with the word "False" written in it. Below the statement, the text "Correct Answer" is shown. At the bottom of the screen is a black "Continue" button. The background of this screen is orange.

## Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to

Listen Read Share

## **Chapter 34 | Thirty-Four| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Queen Sabran's pregnancy is announced, creating a wave of joy in Inys.
- 2.The Dearn Tower was destroyed due to a fire during the battle.
- 3.Ead is highly experienced in combat and quickly defeats the draconic creatures threatening the palace.

## **Chapter 35 | Thirty-Five| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Niclays Roos longs for the complexities of his past life in Orisima.
- 2.Laya is an interpreter for the Golden Empress and shares her backstory with Niclays.
- 3.The chapter ends with a dangerous encounter with a massive High Western dragon.

## **Chapter 36 | Thirty-Six| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Queen Sabran has the ability to bear children after recovering from her injury.
- 2.Ead encourages Queen Sabran to embrace her feelings of despair and self-pity.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

3.In Chapter 36, Ead and Sabran's relationship transforms from a professional duty to a romantic connection.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

**Atomic Habits**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones  
James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

### Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

6 Listen 1 Read 1 Th...

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

**False**   **True**

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

**False**

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 37 | Thirty-Seven| Quiz and Test**

1. Ead Duryan is confronted by Combe, the Principal Secretary, who informs her that the Queen no longer needs her services.
2. Combe believes that Ead's relationship with the Queen enhances the chances of securing a legitimate heir.
3. Ead escapes her pursuers after receiving help from her friend Margret Beck, who provides her with a disguise.

## **Chapter 38 | Thirty-Eight| Quiz and Test**

1. Tané experiences pain from an old injury during the earth tremor in Chapter 38.
2. Elder Vara is an unkind scholar who disrupts Tané's meditation without purpose.
3. The tale of the Little Shadow-girl illustrates themes of cowardice and selfishness, contrasting with Tané's experience.

## **Chapter 39 | Thirty-Nine| Quiz and Test**

1. Eadaz uq - Nra journeys through the desert caravan of travelers.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

- 2.Ead's experience in the caravan leads her to feel a sense of contentment and hope about the situation in Inys.
- 3.The Prioress is eager to interfere in the political strife of Inys and support Ead's desires.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

**Atomic Habits**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones  
James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

### Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

6 Listen 1 Read 1 Th...

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

**False** **True**

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

**False**

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

**Continue**

## **Chapter 40 | Forty| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Niclays learns that the Golden Empress speaks Seiikinese fluently.
- 2.The Golden Empress offers Niclays three weeks to decipher the puzzle of the text.
- 3.Niclays is haunted by memories of his lost love, Jannart, during the chapter.

## **Chapter 41 | Forty-One| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Ead is motivated by her desire to protect Sabran and the throne.
- 2.The jewel Ead finds is a harmless trinket with no significant implications.
- 3.Ead convinces the Prioress to disregard Kalyba's knowledge as irrelevant for their mission.

## **Chapter 42 | Forty-Two| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Niclays believes that the chart he is translating may lead to immortality.
- 2.The Golden Empress decides not to set sail for the treasure.
- 3.Nayimathun is a dragon that Niclays must confront to gain

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

insights about immortality.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

Listen

Read

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

False

True

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

False

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 43 | Forty-Three| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Ead prepares to confront Kalyba, the Witch of Inysca, in the heart of the forest.
- 2.Ead wears a red cloak symbolizing her coming of age during her journey.
- 3.Kalyba reveals that both sides of magic, siden and sterren, are essential to maintaining balance.

## **Chapter 44 | Forty-Four| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Ead Duryan feels a deep sense of loyalty towards her old friend Lord Arteloth despite the conflict.
- 2.Ead is excited about her mission beyond the Gate of Ungulus and does not express any anxiety regarding it.
- 3.The Prioress supports Ead's desire to avoid the mission and stay at the Priory.

## **Chapter 45 | Forty-Five| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Tané discovers a dead dragon washed ashore, which symbolizes unnatural forces at play.
- 2.Elder Vara introduces Tané to Doctor Moyaka, who has no connections to her past.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

3.Tané uses a mysterious jewel during her encounter with a fire-breather, marking her transition from victim to warrior.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play

The screenshot shows the main interface of the Bookey app. At the top, there's a navigation bar with a back arrow, a download icon, and a more options icon. Below the bar is the book cover for "ATOMIC HABITS" by James Clear. The cover features a green background with a white rock and a green pencil. The title and author's name are printed on it. Below the cover, the book's title "Atomic Habits" is displayed in bold black text, followed by a subtitle "Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones". Underneath that, it says "James Clear". At the bottom of the screen, there are three status indicators: "36 min", "3 key insights", and "Finished". A yellow button at the very bottom offers options to "Listen", "Read", and "Share".

This screenshot shows a quiz question from the app. The top bar indicates it's 10:16 and the user is on "1 of 5" questions. The question itself is: "Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit." Below the question are two buttons: a red "False" button and a green "True" button. The background of this screen is yellow.

This screenshot shows the result of the previous quiz question. It's 10:16 and the user is on "5 of 5" questions. The correct answer is displayed: "The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits." A red stamp-like graphic with the word "False" is overlaid on the text. Below the text, a "Correct Answer" label is visible. At the bottom, there's a "Continue" button. The background of this screen is orange.

## Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to

Listen Read Share

## **Chapter 46 | Forty-Six| Quiz and Test**

1. Ead sneaks into the kitchens of the Priory, recalling fond memories of her childhood.
2. The Prioress killed Zala to protect all of
3. Ead and Loth's relationship strengthens as they face dangerous challenges together.

## **Chapter 47 | Forty-Seven| Quiz and Test**

1. Ead is a sorceress with powerful abilities.
2. Loth is not concerned about Ead's injuries during their escape.
3. The wyverlings attack Ead and Loth during their escape.

## **Chapter 48 | Forty-Nine| Quiz and Test**

1. Loth and Ead approach the shores of Inys aboard the Bird of Truth with a sense of excitement.
2. Ead uses fire magic to destroy enemy ships, showcasing her growth and her bond with Loth.
3. They discover that Sabran is safe and has not been affected by political machinations in the kingdom.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play

The screenshot shows the main interface of the Bookey app. At the top, there's a navigation bar with a back arrow, a download icon, and a more options icon. Below it is the book cover for "ATOMIC HABITS" by James Clear. The cover features a green background with a white rock and a green pencil. The title and author's name are at the top, and a short description follows. At the bottom of the cover, there's a yellow button with three icons: a speaker (Listen), a person (Read), and a document (Read). Below the book cover, there's a section titled "Description" with a paragraph of text about habits and a "Continue" button.

The screenshot shows a quiz screen. At the top, it says "10:16" and "1 of 5". The question is: "Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit." Below the question are two buttons: a red "False" button and a green "True" button. The background is yellow.

The screenshot shows the result of the quiz. It says "5 of 5" at the top. The question and its answer are the same as the previous screen. To the right, there's a red stamp-like graphic with the word "False" in it. Below the stamp, it says "Correct Answer". At the bottom, there's a "Continue" button.

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

False

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 49 | Fifty| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Ead discovers Queen Sabran in a state of despair and neglect after confronting Lady Igrain Crest.
- 2.Loth reveals that Queen Sabran has been injured and can bear children, securing the future of the throne.
- 3.Ead uses her magical abilities to create a distraction and arm themselves to rescue Queen Sabran from confinement.

## **Chapter 50 | Fifty-One| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Elder Vara is known for having two iron legs due to his age and past battles.
- 2.Tané seeks the celestial jewels to help free the great dragon Nayimathun.
- 3.Scholar Ishari, who helped preserve the historical documents, is alive by the end of the chapter.

## **Chapter 51 | Fifty-Two| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Queen Sabran of Inys gathers key allies after her liberation.
- 2.Ead is revealed to be a mere servant without any magical heritage.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

3.Sabran decides to reward Crest for her loyalty and service.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play

The screenshot shows the main interface of the Bookey app. At the top, there's a navigation bar with a back arrow, a download icon, and a more options icon. Below it is the book cover for "ATOMIC HABITS" by James Clear. The cover features a green background with a white atom symbol and the subtitle "Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones". The book title "Atomic Habits" is at the top, and the author's name "James Clear" is at the bottom. Below the cover, the book's description is displayed: "Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones". Underneath that, it says "James Clear". At the bottom of the screen, there are three buttons: "Listen", "Read", and "Read This". The "Listen" button has a play icon, and the "Read" button has a document icon. The "Read This" button has a small "Th" icon.

**Description**

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

6 Listen    1 Read    1 Read This    3 key insights    Finished

The screenshot shows a quiz question. At the top, it says "10:16" and "1 of 5". Below that is a large yellow gradient box containing a white rectangular area for the question. The question text is: "Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit." At the bottom of this box are two buttons: a red "False" button and a green "True" button.

The screenshot shows the result of the quiz. At the top, it says "10:16" and "5 of 5". Below that is a large orange gradient box containing a white rectangular area for the answer. The answer text is: "The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits." To the right of this text is a red rectangular stamp with the word "False" in white. Below the stamp, the text "Correct Answer" is written. At the bottom of this box is a black "Continue" button.

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

False

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 52 | Fifty-Three| Quiz and Test**

1. Ead is honored with the title Dame Eadaz

u q - N r a , V i s c o u n t e s s N u r t h a , d u r i n g t h e  
High Winter.

2. Queen Sabran's child was lost due to Igrain Crest's manipulations, which did not affect the royal bloodline.

3. The mood in the banquet hall becomes somber as Sabran shares her vulnerabilities and calls for unity against fear and treachery.

## **Chapter 53 | Fifty-Four| Quiz and Test**

1. Niclays Roos is aboard the ship called The Pursuit sailing across the Sundance Sea.

2. The dragon Nayimathun was successfully sold in Kawontay.

3. Niclays is hopeful about finding the mythical mulberry tree, which holds the secret to an elixir.

## **Chapter 54 | Fifty-Five| Quiz and Test**

1. Ead and Margret discover the legendary sword Ascalon during their ride to Serinhall.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

- 2.Margret's father, Lord Clarent, is unwell and struggles with fading memories, but is aware that Loth is presumed dead.
- 3.Kalyba, the Witch of Inysca, intends to reclaim Ascalon and transforms into the White Wyrm during the confrontation with Ead and Margret.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

**Atomic Habits**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones  
James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

### Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

6 Listen 1 Read 1 Th...

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

**False** **True**

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

**False**

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

**Continue**

## **Chapter 55 | Fifty-Six| Quiz and Test**

1. Loth is primarily engaged in military strategies throughout this chapter.
2. Sabran considers making Roslain the new Duchess of Justice in acknowledgment of her loyalty.
3. Ead encourages the council to maintain their historical grievances against the Easterners.

## **Chapter 56 | Fifty-Seven| Quiz and Test**

1. Queen Sabran decides on a public execution for Igrain Crest.
2. Ead is betrayed by her sister, Nairuj, who poisons her.
3. The chapter emphasizes themes of loyalty, betrayal, and the weight of legacy.

## **Chapter 57 | Fifty-Eight| Quiz and Test**

1. Loth is aboard the ship Elegant and longs for dry land after a long journey.
2. Queen Sabran has decided to collaborate only with the Seiikinese people for the upcoming battle.
3. Loth learns about the customs and language of the

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

Lacustrine people during his time on board the Rose Eternal.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

**Atomic Habits**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones  
James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

### Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

6 Listen 1 Read 1 Th...

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

**False**   **True**

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

**False**

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

**Continue**

## **Chapter 58 | Fifty-Nine| Quiz and Test**

1. Loth decides to stay in his cabin during the storm instead of going on deck.
2. Harlowe has a strong connection with the ship, raising questions about supernatural forces.
3. Tané plans to escape to Feather Island with the intent of hoarding resources.

## **Chapter 59 | Sixty-One| Quiz and Test**

1. Loth and Thim are captured by a young woman from Feather Island who is Seiikinese and possesses a crucial jewel needed to fight the Nameless One.
2. Niclays and Laya are on a merchant ship seeking the fabled elixir of life.
3. Tané is determined to rescue the dragon god, Nayimathun, and demonstrates her capability by killing a guard during her mission.

## **Chapter 60 | Sixty-Two| Quiz and Test**

1. Niclays learns that the tree that granted Neporo

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

immortality is still alive and can be used to gain eternal life.

- 2.Laya exhibits strong loyalty to Niclays, trying to support him despite the dangerous situation with the pirates.
- 3.The Golden Empress sees Niclays as a crucial asset and is willing to protect him at all costs after learning about the ancient tale.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

**Atomic Habits**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones  
James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

### Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

6 Listen 1 Read 1 Th...

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

**False** **True**

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

**False**

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

**Continue**

## **Chapter 61 | Sixty-Three| Quiz and Test**

1. Tané awakens in the City of the Thousand Flowers under the care of the Unceasing Emperor of the Twelve Lakes.
2. Tané feels no guilt over her past actions and according to Thim, there is no need for alliances between different peoples.
3. Nayimathun reassures Tané that her essence is like the unpredictable sea, emphasizing the coexistence of darkness and light within her blood.

## **Chapter 62 | Sixty-Four| Quiz and Test**

1. Tané travels to Inys under the cover of night with her dragon, Nayimathun, to maintain secrecy.
2. Tané is tasked with delivering a letter to Queen Sabran as her only goal during her journey.
3. The chapter emphasizes the similarities in beliefs and values between the East and West.

## **Chapter 63 | Sixty-Five| Quiz and Test**

1. Tané wakes up imprisoned and is interrogated by

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

a mysterious woman about crimes including  
murder and consorting with a dragon.

- 2.Chassar uq-Ispad helps Tané escape by leading her to a  
hidden staircase that takes her directly to the orange tree.
- 3.Tané ultimately retrieves the magical fruit from the orange  
tree amidst chaos caused by fire-breathing dragons.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

Listen

Read

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

False

True

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

False

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 64 | Sixty-Six| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Ead wakes from a long sleep feeling the warmth of a golden sun.
- 2.Tané finds it easy to adapt to her new surroundings in Inys.
- 3.Ead and Tané decide to embrace their powers and face the Nameless One together.

## **Chapter 65 | Sixty-Seven| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Niclays finds himself trapped in an iron cage with Laya and is experiencing pain from a grievous injury.
- 2.Kalyba offers Niclays the chance for immortality without any conditions.
- 3.Sabran's council aims to strategize against the Nameless One, highlighting unity among the realms.

## **Chapter 66 | Sixty-Eight| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Loth plays a game of cards with the Unceasing Emperor aboard the Dancing Pearl.
- 2.Queen Sabran became queen at an old age after her father's death.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

3.The chapter highlights themes of sacrifice and the complexities of leadership.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

**Atomic Habits**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones  
James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

### Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

6 Listen 1 Read 1 Th...

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

**False** **True**

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

**False**

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 67 | Sixty-Nine| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Tané is feeling hopeful due to her skills in wielding powerful jewels.
- 2.Ead and Sabran have a moment of intimacy as they reflect on their duties during times of threat.
- 3.Niclays Roos has always been a loyal ally to Sabran without any resentment towards her.

## **Chapter 68 | Seventy| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Lord Arteloth witnesses a fleet of allied ships converging at the Bonehouse Trench in this chapter.
- 2.Queen Sabran engages in hostile exchanges with the Unceasing Emperor of Seiiki during their alliance meeting.
- 3.Tané faces Kalyba, a powerful witch, who seeks to take Tané's jewel.

## **Chapter 69 | Seventy-One| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Kalyba transforms from a woman to a dragon during her confrontation with Queen Sabran.
- 2.Tané successfully wields the legendary sword Ascalon to

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

defeat the Nameless One.

3.Ead and Tané work together to bind the Nameless One back to the Abyss.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

Atomic Habits

Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones

James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

Listen

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

False

True

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

False

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 70 | Seventy-Two| Quiz and Test**

1. Loth is primarily concerned about the fate of King Sigoso after the battle.
2. The wyrm Valeysa has been killed during the battle at the Spindles.
3. Margret is found tending to injured individuals in a makeshift field hospital.

## **Chapter 71 | Seventy-Three| Quiz and Test**

1. Niclays Roos is summoned by High Princess Ermuna to discuss a potential trade deal.
2. Niclays Roos feels entirely at peace with returning to the court of West Brygstad.
3. Aleidine Teldan believes Jannart wanted happiness for both her and Niclays.

## **Chapter 72 | Seventy-Four| Quiz and Test**

1. Lord Arteloth Beck is determined to leave his responsibilities as Earl of Goldenbirch behind.
2. Queen Sabran plans to abdicate the throne in ten years and aims to initiate a Great Reformation of Virtudom.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download

3.Ead has decided to accept the mantle of prioress and leave her current responsibilities behind.

More Free Books on Bookey



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
App Store

GET IT ON  
Google Play

The screenshot shows the main interface of the Bookey app. At the top, there's a navigation bar with a back arrow, a download icon, and a more options icon. Below it is the book cover for "ATOMIC HABITS" by James Clear. The cover features a green background with a white rock and a green pencil. The title and author's name are at the top, and a short description follows. At the bottom of the cover, there's a yellow button with three icons: a speaker (Listen), a person (Read), and a document (Read). Below the book cover, there's a section titled "Description" with a paragraph of text about habits and a "Continue" button.

The screenshot shows a quiz screen. At the top, it says "10:16" and "1 of 5". The question is: "Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit." Below the question are two buttons: a red "False" button and a green "True" button. The background is yellow.

The screenshot shows the result of the quiz. It says "5 of 5" at the top. The question and its answer are the same as the previous screen. To the right, there's a red stamp-like graphic with the word "False" in it. Below the stamp, it says "Correct Answer". At the bottom, there's a "Continue" button.

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

False

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

Continue

## **Chapter 73 | Seventy-Five| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Lady Tané is preparing for her formal return to the High Sea Guard after a battle.
- 2.Tané's journey involves seeking revenge against the Golden Empress for her lost companion Susa.
- 3.Tané finds a weathered statue of her ancestor, Neporo, which symbolizes her connection to her heritage.

## **Chapter 74 | Seventy-Six| Quiz and Test**

- 1.Ead is now the Prioress and serves as the guardian of the orange tree in the chapter.
- 2.Gian Harlowe dismisses the tales of the Milk Lagoon as having significant truth behind them.
- 3.The chapter suggests that Ead feels completely ready to embrace her destiny as a leader.

**More Free Books on Bookey**



Scan to Download



Download Bookey App to enjoy

# 1000+ Book Summaries with Quizzes

**Free Trial Available!**

Scan to Download



Download on the  
**App Store**

GET IT ON  
**Google Play**

10:16

**Atomic Habits**  
Four steps to build good habits and break bad ones  
James Clear

36 min 3 key insights Finished

### Description

Why do so many of us fail to lose weight? Why can't we go to bed early and wake up early? Is it because of a lack of determination? Not at all. The thing is, we are doing it the wrong way. More specifically, it's because we haven't built an effective behavioral pattern. James Clear finds that it takes four steps to...

6 Listen 1 Read 1 Th...

10:16

1 of 5

Habit building requires four steps: cue, craving, response, and reward are the pillars of every habit.

**False**   **True**

10:16

5 of 5

The Two-Minute Rule is a quick way to end procrastination, but it only works for two minutes and does little to build long-term habits.

**False**

Correct Answer

Once you've learned to care for the seed of every habit, the first two minutes are just the initiation of formal matters. Over time, you'll forget the two-minute time limit and get better at building the habit.

**Continue**